

Tales of Herding Gods

- Chapter 1573: Miraculous Ruins Of End

Chapter 1573: Miraculous Ruins Of End

Qin Mu whistled into the darkness, and gradually, light appeared in front of his eyes. The light grew brighter, making him curious.

From the outside, the abyss of the Ruins of End looked like indescribable darkness. There was no light, but the deeper one went, the brighter it became.

These two extremes couldn't have appeared in the same place, but they did.

At the same time, the divine power of magnetism here was also stronger. All the energy of mass was tightly bound together, thus producing supreme heat.

The heat gathered and made him feel the Great Dao runes in his body fluctuating more violently. The Great Dao he had refined seemed to be on fire!

"Cold Silence Wind!" He was terrified.

When he was in the Jade Capital City of the ancestral court, he had seen the wind of loneliness.

The cold wind came from the Ultimate Void. Wherever it blew, everything would transform into the Ultimate Void. The substance that constituted the human body was infinitely far away from each other, infinitely thin, without any heat or energy.

When the cold wind blew, everything turned into ashes and vanished without a trace. There was no substance, no energy. No matter how high one's cultivation was, if they didn't achieve the dao, they would still die helplessly.

On the other hand, the Raging Tempest was another extreme.

When the wind of loneliness blew past, it would melt the most basic runes that constituted the Great Dao. The Great Dao would completely disperse, and the substance would completely melt, turning into a state of pure energy, a state of chaos.

The Cold Silence Wind could be encountered in the Jade Capital of the ancestral court. It was a great terror that would appear when the great calamity was destroyed.

Even though he had comprehended the life and death of the Ruins of End, the life and death of the reincarnation cycle, it was still extremely dangerous when facing such a situation.

"Strange, the Cold Silence Wind appeared in the Ultimate Void. That place is where those who achieved the Dao imprinted their Great Dao and transformed it into the Great Overarching Heaven. Yet, the Cold Silence Wind appeared in the Ruins of End. Doesn't that mean that the Ruins of End is on par with the Ultimate Void?"

Even though the Raging Tempest was incomparably terrifying, he had already comprehended the Dao of life and death in the Ruins of End. By fusing the two paths of Dao together and supplementing it with the path of reincarnation, he would be able to reincarnate endlessly.

The Great Dao in his body continued to shatter, but it continued to reform and be born. The gravity of the abyss of the Ruins of End brought him to spin crazily and fall rapidly. He tried his best to stabilize his body, but he couldn't.

In the growing light, the huge roots of the two lotuses flashed past him, covered with jagged spikes.

"If this continues, when will it end?"

When he thought of this, he suddenly felt an incomparably strong aura of the great calamity of destruction. His divine arts, paths, and skills rapidly decayed, and his corporeal body withered.

Qin Mu was astonished and regretted jumping into the abyss of the Ruins of End.

However, it was too late for regrets.

He tried to grab hold of the stem of the twin lotuses, but the spikes on them caused the flesh on his hands to turn blurry. However, he was still pulled deeper by the gravity of the Ruins of End.

This kind of place hadn't even been visited by Celestial Empress' sister when she was alive, and he was the first person to enter.

Fear grew in Qin Mu's heart. 'If there's no bottom in the Ruins of End, doesn't that mean I'll fall forever?'

After falling for an unknown period of time, the aura of the great calamity of destruction became stronger, and the light became brighter.

Suddenly, the light gradually became less dazzling, and the falling gradually slowed down.

Qin Mu's heart stirred slightly. "The tide of the Ruins of End is about to erupt!"

The gravity in the abyss became smaller, and the speed at which it fell became slower. Qin Mu knew that this was a rare opportunity, so he immediately rushed down with a roar!

He didn't choose to walk up along the tide and leave the abyss. Instead, he took the chance to sprint to the deepest part of the abyss!

His sprinting speed became faster, but the light in front of him gradually became gentle. Within the gentleness was an extremely sharp edge that was like knife light.

Qin Mu opened up the eye in the heart of his brows and saw that there seemed to be a strange place hidden in the sharp light. It was like a swirling pool of light, but it was extremely huge.

The twin lotuses were rooted in the pool.

At this moment, the tide began.

The light that had settled in the Ruins of End started to spew out, and its speed became faster.

Qin Mu forcefully endured the tide and flew there. However, the impact of the light streams was like countless sharp blades that spun and sliced him apart, blurring his flesh and causing his speed to become slower.

Qin Mu hugged the stem of the twin lotuses tightly and climbed down bit by bit. His corporeal body was already torn into pieces, but under his divine arts, it was continuously reconstructed.

He didn't know how long he had crawled for, but he finally couldn't hold on any longer. He was about to let go of his hands to let himself be washed away by the tide when a huge force enveloped him and resisted the light flow.

Qin Mu turned his head back and saw Celestial Empress behind him. This woman had grown four arms and four legs. She also managed to protect the roots of the twin lotuses and crawled down behind him.

In comparison, Qin Mu's magic power was much inferior to hers. Even though he had comprehended his own path of reincarnation, the path of the Ruins of End, in terms of power, he was inferior to the Ruins of End goddess who had merged into one.

The Ruins of End's goddess was a person who had achieved the Dao, and she was much stronger than him.

At that moment, two faces grew out of Celestial Empress' face. Two faces and four eyes stared at the pool.

"Celestial Venerable Mu, you actually found such a place. Even I, the landowner, didn't know there was such a treasure land under the Ruins of End. You are very remarkable." Celestial Empress' voice rang out.

"My lover, I'll protect you. You scout ahead," Mistress Yuanmu giggled.

Qin Mu snorted. He knew that no matter if it was Celestial Empress or Mistress Yuanmu, they both felt that the thing under the Ruins of End was extremely dangerous, so they wanted him to scout ahead. If the danger was too great, Qin Mu would be the one to die.

"I originally wanted to explore this place. With the help of the goddess of the Ruins of End, I can save some effort."

He continued to climb down, and the tide of the Ruins of End became more violent. Even the Ruins of End's goddess couldn't withstand it, and she had no choice but to use all her magic power and strength to resist the tide.

The two of them moved forward with difficulty. After crawling for an unknown distance, they were still very far from the pool.

The Ruins of End Goddess couldn't hold on any longer, and her corporeal body disintegrated continuously. Her cultivation was rapidly depleting, and Mistress Yuanmu shouted, "Stop! We'll enter after the tide is over!"

Qin Mu stopped, and the surging tide became more urgent. The two of them hugged the lotus roots tightly to resist the power of the tide.

Qin Mu counted silently in his heart, calculating the time when the tide would fall.

This tide should be a huge tide that lasted slightly longer than the tide he had experienced before, and its power was also slightly greater. He didn't know what caused the huge tide.

Finally, the power of the surging tide gradually weakened.

Qin Mu's gaze flickered, and he immediately used his hands and feet to crawl towards the pool at the bottom of the abyss.

"Celestial Venerable Mu, you can't escape!"

Celestial Empress' voice rang out as she chased after him like an eight-clawed spider with Yuanmu.

The tide started to fall back, and Qin Mu immediately let out a sigh of relief. He rushed down along the roots and saw that the pool seemed to be formed by pure energy. The closer he got, the brighter the light became.

When he came closer, he saw that the pool was becoming bigger. It didn't look like a pool but a sea. It was a sea of pure energy.

Not only that, he also saw something he had not seen earlier!

He reached the lotus leaf.

A lotus leaf floated on the sea surface beside the twin lotuses.

Qin Mu continued to sprint along the roots. Right at this moment, dazzling light surrounded him, and countless images flashed past.

Qin Mu was stunned. He paid attention to those images and saw the entire universe in the primordial era!

As his footsteps moved, the entire universe was rapidly turning back!

He saw the ancestral court and the celestial heavens leaving the sky above it. They returned to the Primordial Realm and saw the battle of Xuandu. Heaven Duke had revived and fought with the ten Celestial Venerables, and after a few steps, he saw the Primordial Realm returning to its seal.

He then saw the rapid reversal of time, the reappearance of the Great Ruins, and not long later, he saw the Founding Emperor Celestial Heavens formed by the 33 heavens. Countless celestial works were used to construct the celestial heavens.

He continued forward, and the 20,000 years of Founding Emperor Era soon reached the place where it started. The Primordial Realm was barren and dark, the ruins of High Emperor Era.

Next, the glorious High Emperor Era appeared. Celestial Venerable Yue, Celestial Venerable Ling, killed Mother Earth and looted the Primordial Tree.

The Primordial Tree rose from its collapsed state. The North and South High Emperor Celestial Heavens fought each other, and half-gods ruled the north. The human race ruled the south, and the High Emperor Era that lasted for three hundred thousand years passed by in a flash.

A wild Crimson Light Era appeared. Light Emperor conquered the extraterritorial celestial heavens, and the celestial heavens plundered Crimson Light Era. Then, Crimson Emperor explored the chaotic space, and Crimson Emperor visualized and comprehended Celestial Venerable Mu's statue in the Primordial Realm.

After that was the Dragon Han Era, where the three heavens fought each other.

Time flowed faster. When they reached the Dragon Han Celestial Heavens, spectacular scenes flashed past. Soon, the Dragon Han Celestial Heavens was established, followed by the battle of the Blood Rust Zone. Shu Jun led countless masters of creation to fight against the ancient gods and half-gods, dying in the starry sky.

He then went to Celestial Emperor Tai Chu's killing palace, where Gong Yun ambushed the Grand Emperor and shattered the Tai Chu Origin Stone in the

heart of his brows. He fought his way back to the ancestral court, where the Grand Emperor slaughtered the masters of creation.

Billions of years flew by, and they soon reached the five mines where the masters of creation excavated. The first master of creation, Bo Yang, raised his first TAI Chu Divine Stone and embedded it in the heart of his brows.

Finally, Qin Mu saw a huge fire.

It was Tai Yi setting the World Tree on fire!

The blazing flames lit up the primal universe!

Qin Mu saw Tai Yi cutting down the tree again. When he moved forward, the ancestral court was desolate and silent. There was no sign of life.

He finally came to the bottom of the twin lotus roots, and what he saw was actually the evolution of Taiji, Tai Su, Tai Shi, Tai Chu, and Tai Yi.

Dong!

Qin Mu landed on a lotus leaf, and the light under his feet was no longer dazzling. Instead, it was chaos.

He looked around and saw huge lotus leaves floating on the sea. Lotus roots that were incomparably thick and filled with spikes rose from the sea and stood upright in the darkness.

Qin Mu was stunned and shook his head.

"Little lover boy, run again!"

Celestial Empress also landed on the huge lotus leaf, and Mistress Yuanmu said excitedly, "Now you have nowhere to run, right? Hand over the Dao of reincarnation..."

Her voice gradually lowered as she raised her head to look at the huge lotus roots.

There were a total of seventeen lotus roots, and each one represented a double lotus.

Each twin lotus represented a abyss of the Ruins of End!

In other words, this place was connected to seventeen abysses of the Ruins of End.

Chapter 1574: Bo Yang's Corpse

The two of them stood on the lotus leaf and couldn't help but feel reverence in their hearts.

There were lotus leaves floating on this sea of chaos. The twin lotuses went deep into the pure darkness and connected to the prehistoric universes. Light would spew out from time to time.

Only by coming here personally would one be able to experience its wonders.

"In that case, we were born even earlier than Heaven Duke and Earth Count. We might even be born much earlier than the so-called Five Ancient Gods..."

Suddenly, Yuanmu's voice rang out, and he muttered, "Sister, it's indeed a loss for you to marry that pervert Tai Chu."

Celestial Empress snorted. "If I'm at a disadvantage, what about you? You're still sticking to me, so shameless."

Mistress Yuanmu giggled non-stop.

Qin Mu's gaze flickered as he examined his surroundings. Suddenly, his gaze landed on a skeleton.

It was an extremely huge skeleton that lay on another lotus leaf. The skeleton was like a mountain, but it was much smaller than the lotus leaf.

There was a Tai Chu Divine Stone on the forehead of that skeleton, and it was still sparkling. Its power hadn't been obliterated by the Ruins of End.

'A master of creation! Could it be Bo Yang?'

He suddenly leaped up and landed beside the skeleton.

Celestial Empress also leaped over and examined the skeleton. She exclaimed in admiration, "Back then, Divine King Bo Yang was thrown here by us to fill up the eye of the sea. I didn't expect that he didn't die in the process

of falling and could still persevere until here. As expected of the number one divine king of the primordial era. This kind of strength isn't weak even now."

Qin Mu came to Divine King Bo Yang's side and examined him. As the first master of creation, Divine King Bo Yang's life was full of legends.

He was the first to collect the Tai Chu Divine Stone and discover its secrets.

During that era, the masters of creation weren't masters of creation, but giants of the primordial era. Even though they were born strong and became intelligent, they were still weak when faced with primordial behemoths.

The fierce flood beasts made it difficult for the people of that era to survive. After Bo Yang discovered the secret of the Tai Chu Divine Stone, he selflessly imparted this method to the people of that era, giving them the ability to fight the flood beasts and the ability to subdue ancient gods and create them.

During that period of ignorance, it wasn't easy for them to create a glorious consciousness civilization. This was all thanks to the selfless contributions of this ancient divine king.

"That old thing is a tough nut to crack. We went through a lot of trouble just to kill him."

Mistress Yuanmu kicked Bo Yang's corpse and said, "It's easy to deal with the Grand Emperor. As long as Brother-in-law and Gong Yun sleep together, Gong Yun will destroy the Tai Chu Origin Stone in the heart of the Grand Emperor's brows. However, it's hard to deal with this old thing. He's experienced and his consciousness is boundless. He can see through all our schemes. If we hadn't worked together, the other ancient gods probably wouldn't have been able to deal with him!"

Celestial Empress also thought of that glorious period and sighed. "That should be the last time we sisters will work together, and it will also be our most glorious battle."

Mistress Yuanmu felt the same way. She recalled those times and thought about how the two sisters were like fire and water, which made her sigh.

However, it was hard to undo what had been done. The two of them could never return to the past.

"Sister, you and I can't just waste time like this. You can't refine me to death, and I can't refine you to death."

Mistress Yuanmu suggested, "How about this, you control this body for one day, I'll control for one day, and we'll take turns. As long as we don't meet, we'll slowly remember each other's good points and slowly get rid of the enmity between us. We'll recall our sisterly love, and we might be able to return to the past! What do you think?"

Celestial Empress also seemed to be moved, and she sighed. "That's what I was thinking too. We sisters can't fight anymore. If we can reconcile, who in this world will be our opponent? Since sister has the heart, it's decided."

Mistress Yuanmu blinked her eyes and transmitted her voice to Qin Mu via consciousness, "My good friend, when the old granny is asleep, impart the Dao of reincarnation to me and refine this fellow to death!"

Qin Mu's consciousness rippled slightly. "Don't worry, Mistress Yuanmu, I understand."

Suddenly, Celestial Empress' consciousness rippled, and she sent a voice transmission. "That little slut is temperamental. Celestial Venerable Mu, do you think it's better for a crazy woman to exist in this world, or is it better for a rational person to exist in this world? Celestial Venerable Mu should have made a judgment."

Qin Mu's consciousness rippled. "Goddess, don't worry, I understand."

He suddenly revealed a puzzled expression and looked at Bo Yang's skull. He then looked in the direction of the skull's eye socket and said in astonishment, "Bo Yang seemed to be looking at something before he died?"

Celestial Empress came to the huge skull of Bo Yang and looked at the place he was looking at before he died. However, she could only see the vast chaos. She could only see incomparably thick lotus roots rising from the chaos fog and stabbing into the swirling darkness.

Qin Mu opened up the eye in the heart of his brows and looked over. His heart couldn't help jumping.

He finally saw what Bo Yang saw before he died!

Under the twin lotuses, incomparably thick chains of Dao swirled down and hung down from the entrance of the Ruins of End abyss of the past universe all the way to here.

The chains entered the Chaos Sea and should be connected to the roots of the twin lotuses!

Suddenly, the chains trembled violently and dispersed the chaos fog in the surroundings. It was as though there was a behemoth in the sea of chaos that raised a gale and huge waves!

In the sky above the Chaos Sea, a hot and silent wind instantly blew out, and huge waves overflowed into the sky, lifting up the lotus leaves in the Chaos Sea!

Qin Mu and Celestial Empress stood on the lotus leaf, and they immediately felt their footing unstable. They were almost thrown away.

The two of them hurriedly stabilized their bodies and saw the primordial qi dispersing. A messy head floated up from the roots of the two lotuses that had stabbed into the sea. Countless white hair floated on the sea surface like silver threads.

Those silver hair were like living creatures that swam in the sea and rose up. They continuously stabbed at those chains, trying to sever them!

Countless fine Dao markings appeared on the Dao chains, and they trembled continuously. The sound of the Dao that sounded like a yellow bell suddenly came from all directions. It was as if an incomparably powerful and majestic existence was chanting the supreme Great Dao!

Boom!

In the chaos sea, a huge head slowly rose up, and her hair fluttered in the wind as she resisted the suppression of the chains. However, the chains passed through her face, entering through her nostrils, mouth, and ears, penetrating out and locking her up tightly.

It was a woman whose physique wasn't any smaller than Sun God King Bo. Because she had been submerged in the Chaos Sea for too long, her face had been eroded by it.

The woman grabbed a lotus leaf and resisted the suppression of the chains. She climbed onto the lotus leaf and took the chance to breathe heavily.

Qin Mu and Celestial Empress were flabbergasted. There was actually someone suppressed in the abyss of the Ruins of End, and this person was actually still alive!

Furthermore, this woman should be a prehistoric cultivator who had been suppressed to the point where the universe was destroyed and a new universe was born. Yet, she was still able to survive. This was truly strange!

"The Dao markings that form the Dao chains are the Dao markings of Miluo Palace!"

Qin Mu's heart jumped as he looked at the Dao markings that filled the sky. The ones that formed these Dao markings were the primordial runes!

"In other words, the master of Miluo Palace sank this woman into the abyss of the Ruins of End. He was afraid that she wouldn't die, so he used his great magic power to suppress her here, hoping to obliterate her!"

He couldn't help being astonished. 'Who is she? Why couldn't even kill the owner of Mi Luo Palace and had to suppress her?'

The woman caught her breath and was pulled by the chains again. She couldn't help sneering and stretched out her hand to grab the stem of the twin lotuses, trying to pull them down to defend against the chains!

Her paths, skills, and divine arts were incomparably powerful. They were actually from the Great Dao of the Ruins of End, but they were even more profound than Celestial Empress' sister!

She pulled the twin lotuses in her hands and activated them. Their power overflowed into the sky and devoured everything, stirring up the entire Chaos Sea!

"The Ruins of End Goddess of the prehistoric universe!"

Qin Mu was astonished. Celestial Empress and Mistress Yuanmu also said in unison, "It's us from the prehistoric universe!"

"No! It's even more perfect than us!"

"She fused perfectly!"

The two women were overjoyed. It was obvious that the woman that was trapped here was extremely powerful. She had already solved the flaw brought by the merging of the sisters of the Ruins of End. She was much more reliable than Qin Mu's Great Dao of Reincarnation!

Qin Mu's heart pounded, and he immediately thought that this woman was more reliable than him. If he solved the problem of Celestial Empress' sister, could he still keep his life?

The woman waved her twin lotuses and fought, doing her best to defend against the chains. However, she soon lost the upper hand.

Even though the master of Miro Palace had died, the Dao chains he had left behind still possessed supreme power. His Miro Palace's Dao markings were mysterious and unfathomable, and even the Ruins of End couldn't devour and refine them.

Suddenly, the woman spoke in the Ruins of End Dao language and shouted, "Are you guys going to continue watching? Aren't you going to lend a hand?"

Celestial Empress was stunned. Qin Mu clenched his fists, his palms covered in cold sweat.

Whoosh—

The woman stirred the primal chaos sea, and a lotus leaf floated over uncontrollably. The woman shouted, "Climb onto this lotus leaf, come over quickly!"

Qin Mu hesitated for a moment, but Celestial Empress had already jumped onto the lotus leaf.

He gritted his teeth and followed suit.

The master of Miluo Palace must have his reasons for suppressing this prehistoric Ruins Goddess. If Celestial Empress really released this woman, it would be a disaster for Eternal Peace and the entire universe.

No matter what, he had to stop Celestial Empress from doing such a thing!

The lotus leaf floated towards the woman and soon came to the side of the lotus leaf where the woman was. White hair danced in the air and swept them up. In the next moment, Qin Mu and Celestial Empress landed at the woman's feet.

The woman found it harder to defend against the chains. Suddenly, countless markings imprinted themselves on her body and instantly locked her divine arts. The woman couldn't help but let go of the twin lotuses and was pulled into the primal chaos sea.

Celestial Empress was extremely disappointed. Mistress Yuanmu laid on the lotus leaf and shouted, "Senior, how can I save you?"

Qin Mu revealed a fierce gaze and immediately planned to pull out his sword to cut off her neck and send her head into the sea of chaos.

At this moment, Celestial Empress' face appeared behind Mistress Yuanmu's head, looking at him coldly.

Qin Mu slowly let go of the Calamity Sword with a smile.

On the surface of the Chaos Sea, under the huge lotus leaf, the pale face of the woman appeared, and she said, "I'm the second young master of the Miluo Palace. I control the Endless Hall of Miluo Palace and am suppressed here. All you need to do is follow this twin lotus flower and climb up. When you reach the entrance of the abyss of the Ruins of End, you will see a few red ropes hanging down from the abyss. Cut them off and I will be able to escape. Those red ropes were used by the master of Miro Palace to tie me up."

Qin Mu said with a smile, "Aren't all young masters of Miluo Palace men? How can there be a reason for women to call them young masters?"

The white hair on the face of the woman under the sea danced in the wind as she said, "The status of a woman is honorable. Let alone calling her young master, it's not impossible to call her old master... Wait a minute, you look familiar..."

Chapter 1575: Silent Reincarnation

Qin Mu's heart leaped, and the face under the sea looked at him. She said faintly, "You are very similar to an old friend of mine."

Qin Mu smiled. Suddenly, his divine treasure realm opened up, and the celestial heavens appeared. His primordial spirit stepped out and stood on the Jade Capital City, executing the divine art of reincarnation.

"Reincarnation is silent, formless and nameless!"

This was his thirty-first great divine art of the Dao Realm. His Jade Capital was reconstructed, and fifty-eight treasure halls constructed the imperfect Jade Capital.

His Jade Capital Realm wasn't perfect. He had originally planned to enter the Jade Capital Realm after completing the seventy-two throne halls. However, this second young master of Miluo Palace had recognized him and forced him to enter the Jade Capital Realm in advance!

His cultivation rose in a straight line, instantly alarming Celestial Empress and Yuanmu.

The two women reached an agreement the moment he made his move. They rose into the air and pounced towards him!

Even though they frequently fought among themselves and wanted nothing more than to kill each other to take over their corporeal bodies, if the enemy was Qin Mu, they would still have a common enemy.

However, at this moment, Qin Mu had already executed his divine art!

The cycle of reincarnation was silent and nameless. It was when he comprehended the reincarnation and the Great Dao of the Ruins of End that he comprehended the 31st heaven of the Dao Realm.

Behind him, a huge wheel of light appeared and spun!

For a moment, space and time were in chaos. In the sky above the Chaos Sea, incomparably thick beams of light shot in all directions, and the sound of Dao rumbled.

Next, with the light wheel at the back of Qin Mu's head as the center, a dazzling light burst forth and swept everything.

After the dazzling light, everything calmed down.

"Senior, how can I save you?" Mistress Yuanmu laid beside the lotus leaf, raising her buttocks as she shouted towards the sea of chaos.

Celestial Empress was in a daze. She suddenly became alert and raised her head to look at Qin Mu coldly.

Qin Mu slowly loosened his grip on the hilt of the Calamity Sword and gave a friendly smile. However, his full beard made his smile look slightly sinister and terrifying.

He was over nine feet tall, and he was tall and sturdy, looking very strong.

Celestial Empress and Mistress Yuanmu naturally recognized this person. He was Celestial Venerable Mu, and he had used his identity to wreak havoc in the celestial heavens. He was also known as 'Big Beard Qin Sui'.

The beard on his face was very recognizable and unforgettable.

Although this person looked honest, he was actually an evil person. He had destroyed the relationship between the ten Celestial Venerables and was a great enemy of the ten Celestial Venerables.

At this moment, under the lotus leaf, a huge and pale face appeared at the bottom of the sea. White hair covered the surface of the sea, and the woman said faintly, "I'm the second young master of the Miluo Palace. I control the Endless Hall of the Miluo Palace and am suppressed here. All you need to do is follow this twin lotus flower and climb..."

When the second young master of Miluo Palace said this, she suddenly stopped. He looked at Qin Mu coldly and sneered. "It's really you, Old Seven. You have done something to me and them!"

Qin Mu spread out his five fingers and touched the full beard on his face. He was extremely astonished and asked in a booming voice, "Why does senior say that? That's right, aren't the young masters of Miluo Palace all men..."

"Enough!"

The woman under the sea sneered and said, "Old Seven, I also understand your divine art. When you wreaked havoc in the world, I also saw it. I didn't

expect you to have such a divine art at such a young age. You can even deceive the Sinkhole's Dao Beings and change their memories. No wonder you can stir up trouble!"

Celestial Empress and Mistress Yuanmu were astonished. Yuanmu smiled and said, "Senior, you might not recognize him. He's Celestial Venerable Mu, a famous bad character!"

The woman under the sea laughed loudly, her voice mournful. "Look at his face, is it this face?"

Celestial Empress and Yuanmu looked at Qin Mu. Qin Mu had a dignified appearance, and even though he had a full beard, he looked very manly.

His skin was a healthy wheat color, and his muscles were like knives and axes. He was the Celestial Venerable Mu they were familiar with.

"That's right, he's Celestial Venerable Mu."

Mistress Yuanmu said with a smile, "I have fought with this brat countless times, how could I forget his face? I like this kind of tasteful man!"

Celestial Empress said indifferently, "Even though Celestial Venerable Mu is good-looking, I can't appreciate such beauty. Stupid man, disgusting."

The woman under the sea laughed from extreme anger. "You guys didn't realize that your memories were tampered with by him using the divine art of reincarnation. Even though you are also gods of the Ruins of End, you have disgraced our Sinkhole lineage!"

Qin Mu blinked his eyes and secretly took a step back.

The power of this second young master of Miro Palace had surpassed his imagination. He could still remember what had happened before the divine art of reincarnation was activated, catching him off guard.

"Old Seven, are you going to break the divine art yourself, or shall I do it?" the woman below the sea said coldly.

Qin Mu forced a smile and said, "Second sister, what are you saying? Why can't I understand..."

Celestial Empress and Yuanmu's faces were one after another. They blinked their eyes in confusion, not knowing what had happened.

Boom!

In the Chaos Sea of the Ruins of End, countless beams of light rose from the sea and rushed over. The beams of light were incomparably terrifying as they distorted space and time, causing the surface of the sea to distort and spin!

In the next moment, all of the ripples subsided. Qin Mu stood on the lotus leaf, and he was no longer Big Beard Qin Sui. Instead, he had returned to his original appearance. Mistress Yuanmu and Celestial Empress also instantly recalled the previous scene, and they couldn't help but feel fear as they looked at him in horror!

"This child cannot be left alive!" Mistress Yuanmu shrieked.

Celestial Empress said coldly, "I said this a long time ago, yet you still went against me and protected him time again."

They remembered everything that had just happened. From the woman below the sea saying that she knew Qin Mu, to Qin Mu executing the divine art of reincarnation and bringing them to reincarnate, changing their appearance, tampering with their memories, and then to how Qin Mu was exposed by the woman under the sea, all of this was actually caused by Qin Mu's divine art!

This kind of divine art made them feel an incomparably terrifying threat.

Qin Mu rubbed his face resentfully, but there was no beard on his face.

"Old Seven, that's enough. I'm not trying to fight you."

The huge face of the woman under the sea said indifferently, "If I want to kill you, it's as easy as flipping my hand. However, killing you won't do me any good. On the contrary, I need to borrow your power to help me escape."

Qin Mu relaxed, and his gaze flickered. He asked with a smile, "Second sister, what do you mean?"

"If the incomplete Ruins of End Goddess wants to climb up and cut off the red rope, she won't be able to escape death. She will be minced to death by the master of Miro Palace's divine art and won't be able to return alive."

Celestial Empress and Mistress Yuanmu shuddered when they heard that.

They had long expected that this second young master of Miro Palace might have ill intentions, but when they heard her say it herself, they still felt a lingering fear.

The face of the woman under the sea continued to say, "The abilities of the seven young masters of Miluo Palace were all obtained from comprehending the primordial runes. The seven of us are equivalent to the disciples of the master of Miluo Palace. We call him teacher, but he has never recognized us. The things we comprehended from the runes are different, and our achievements are different. However, as his successor, we naturally understand his Dao chains very well."

Qin Mu's heart stirred slightly. The seven young masters of Miluo Palace were all the successors of Miluo Palace's master?

Their paths, skills, and divine arts were comprehended from that rune that the master of Miluo Palace had founded?

It was hard for Qin Mu to say for himself, but he had seen the fourth young master before. He couldn't even destroy the great calamity that destroyed the universe, and he was truly incomparably powerful. In that case, how powerful was the master of Miluo Palace when he was alive?

The white hair of the woman under the sea swayed, and her face slowly swam around the lotus leaf. She couldn't see the body under her face, and she said, "Old Seven, I saw the shadow of his runes from your divine art just now, which means that you have already seen him and received his inheritance. In that case, you might have come back alive after touching his red string. Therefore, you and the Ruins of End Divine Lady can go up and cut off those red strings!"

Qin Mu raised his head to look up, and thick chains of the Miluo Palace descended from the boundless darkness. The darkness swirled, warped, and destroyed everything.

"Second Sister, you said Teacher suppressed you, so why did Teacher suppress you?"

He suddenly asked, "Miluo Palace's master can be said to be the strongest existence in the world. He must have his reasons for suppressing you."

Suddenly, there was a whoosh, and a huge face under the primal chaos sea stood up in front of the lotus leaf. The head of the woman floated out of the sea, and her white hair fluttered in the wind.

The chains of the Miluo Palace passed through her face and locked her in place. The chains started to unleash their power again to limit her abilities.

However, she could still unleash boundless power!

The fact that she used the two lotuses as a weapon had already proved this point!

If she wanted to kill Qin Mu, it would definitely be as easy as blowing off dust!

Qin Mu raised his head and looked straight at her. There was no hint of cowardice in his gaze.

"Bad people are still very manly..." Yuanmu moaned softly.

Celestial Empress snorted. "He doesn't know life from death!"

The woman's fluttering white hair danced around Qin Mu, and the Dao markings that burst forth from the Dao chains locked her in place. They continuously imprinted themselves on her, making her tremble as if she had been struck by lightning. However, her white hair was still incomparably stable and didn't show any signs of disorder.

After a moment, the killing intent in the woman's eyes gradually dispersed and sank back into the Chaos Sea. She said indifferently, "He's crazy. He can do anything. How do I know why he wants to suppress me? Old Seven, your curiosity is too strong. There are some things you shouldn't ask now, but you will know in the future. Why are you in such a hurry?"

She changed the topic and said, "Sacred Lady of the Ruins of End, as long as you go up with Old Seven and cut off the red rope, I will be able to solve your drawbacks. You guys are too useless, to actually make yourselves like this, you are truly throwing the face of the Ruins of End! However, as long as you guys completely fuse, you will become the strongest existence in the world, and no one will be your match!"

Yuanmu and Celestial Empress were moved.

The reason why they had become like this was because the ancient god of taiji had messed around and forcefully fused them together.

However, if this second young master of Miro Palace could solve their hidden danger, all power, wealth, and status in the world would be within his reach!

Qin Mu gave a slight smile. "Second sister, you made empty promises and didn't give us any benefits, so you let us climb up to sell our lives for you. As for whether we can come back alive, it's only your words. How do we know if you are lying to us?"

"Shut up, old thief!"

Celestial Empress scolded, "Old thief Mu, how can you speak to senior like that?"

She turned around and paid her respects to the woman under the Chaos Sea. "Senior, don't blame him. Celestial Venerable Mu is straightforward and doesn't keep his mouth shut. However, his words are coarse and not coarse. He has also voiced our doubts."

Mistress Yuanmu turned around and said with a smile, "Senior, you tricked us into going to our deaths just now, so it's hard to guarantee that you won't lie to us again. It's hard to gain trust from others. Senior, you should teach us the method to solve the hidden danger first, and we will climb up to help senior escape."

Celestial Empress said, "Even though we have cultivated the Great Celestial Heavens, we are still incomplete. Senior, please teach us how to plant the Dao Tree, bloom the Dao flowers, and bear the Dao fruits."

Yuanmu continued, "If senior can give us some pointers, we sisters will be endlessly grateful. We will naturally do anything for you!"

Qin Mu couldn't interrupt at all, and the two sisters had already said everything he wanted to say. He couldn't help being flabbergasted, and he praised in his heart, 'The sisters of Celestial Empress, none of them are easy to deal with!'

He thought for a moment and added, "Second Sister, they have a request. Although we are siblings with different parents, I have a request too. I want a twin lotus flower, what do you think..."

The woman under the sea looked at them coldly and remained silent for a long time.

Celestial Empress' sister and Qin Mu were anxious as they thought to themselves, 'Could it be that we are asking for too much? Isn't it a little too much?'

Just as they were about to ask for less, the woman under the sea said indifferently, "So you guys are still so primitive. Hehe, who said that one has to plant Dao trees, bloom Dao flowers, and achieve Dao fruits to achieve Dao?"

Chapter 1576: Another Path

"You don't need Dao Tree, Dao Flower, and Dao Fruit to achieve the Dao?"

Qin Mu and Celestial Empress' sister were stunned. In their memory, the most obvious characteristic of a person who had achieved the Dao was that the Great Dao had transformed into a Dao Tree in the Ultimate Void, blooming a Dao flower and bearing a Dao fruit.

Meanwhile, the woman under the sea said that the path of the Dao Tree, Flower Dao Fruit, was still very primitive, and this was worthy of their knowledge.

From what Qin Mu knew, even the owner of Miluo Palace cultivated a Dao Tree fruit, and there were sixteen Dao fruits hanging on his Dao Tree!

The other Dao practitioners of Jade Capital City also had Dao Tree Dao Fruits, and it was the same for the four young masters of Miluo Palace.

Could there really be a path in this world that didn't require Dao Tree Dao Fruit?

The woman under the sea said, "Achieving the Dao isn't just about transforming the Great Dao into a Dao Tree. Speaking of which, transforming into a Dao Tree after achieving the Dao is actually just a cheap trick."

Qin Mu humbly sought guidance. "Why do you say that, Second Sister? I see that our teacher, the master of Miluo Palace, also has a Dao Tree, so why do you say it's a trick?"

"The Dao Tree is the World Tree, and there's already a World Tree in this world. When you guys achieve the Dao, by molding your Dao into the appearance of the World Tree, aren't you borrowing the power of the World Tree?"

The woman sneered and said, "All of you have cultivated all your lives and achieved the Dao, yet in the end, you imitated the World Tree, hoping that you could use this to make your Dao become evergreen and indestructible like the World Tree. If this isn't borrowing power, what is? What's even more laughable is imitating is an imitation!"

She mocked, "The World Tree can survive the great calamity of the universe's life and death, but the World Tree that you imitated can't survive the great calamity of life and death. Isn't that laughable?"

Her words made a lot of sense, and Qin Mu couldn't help nodding his head repeatedly.

Celestial Empress and Mistress Yuanmu didn't know much about the great calamity of the universe's destruction, so they didn't think much of her words. However, Qin Mu knew that there were countless Dao achievements in Jade Capital City who were trying to survive to the next universe under the protection of that god city.

Under the roots of the World Tree, countless prehistoric experts tried to sneak into the next universe.

Most of these people cultivated paths like Dao Tree, Dao Flower, and Dao Fruit.

"A mediocre person is a mediocre person!"

The woman sneered and said, "Even the first teacher to cultivate the Dao Tree's Dao fruit will inevitably fall into the path of mediocrity. It's impossible to cultivate the Dao Tree to survive the Great Calamity of Life and Death, so they can only rely on sneaking through. Only by cultivating the second Dao fruit in their second life will they have a chance to survive the Great Calamity of Life and Death. However, if they want to enter the next universe, they can only rely on sneaking through! So what if Teacher is an existence that has cultivated sixteen Dao fruits?"

She sneered and said, "If he wanted to come over, wouldn't he have to rely on sneaking over? This is the sorrow of the Dao Tree system!"

Qin Mu thought about it and suddenly asked, "Second Sister kept saying that the great calamity of life and death isn't the great calamity of destruction. Why is that?"

That woman's gaze landed on his face, and she exclaimed in admiration, "Old Seven is still smart. No wonder he could stir up trouble for so long. That's right, it's a great calamity of life and death, not a great calamity of destruction. The universe is one life and one death, and destruction is a calamity. Life is also a calamity. When the universe is destroyed, it destroys all life, all stars, and all space. This is a great calamity."

"The birth of the universe, the opening of heaven and earth, destroying everything in the past, everything decaying, being born from chaos, this is the great calamity of life and death. So I call it the great calamity of life and death. Those who achieve the Dao might be able to endure the great calamity of destruction, but they might not be able to endure the great calamity of life."

"After those who have achieved the Dao have Jade Capital City, they still have to make arrangements. They can only enter the future universe after they exchange enough energy and substances from the future universe. It's precisely because of their Dao that their corporeal bodies and primordial spirits can survive the great calamity of destruction, but they can't survive the calamity of life. That's why they have to spend so much effort to make arrangements."

The woman said leisurely, "This is the disadvantage of borrowing the power of the World Tree. It's a primitive method to achieve the Dao."

Qin Mu's gaze flickered, and just as he was about to ask, Mistress Yuanmu beat him to it and asked, "In that case, senior must have grasped the true method to achieve the Dao, right? No wonder senior was suppressed here by the master of Miluo Palace. It must be that the master of Miluo Palace was jealous of a virtuous person and suppressed senior!"

"Shut up!"

The woman's anger soared as she said sternly, "You are criticizing my master. Even if you are of my Sinkhole lineage, I will not tolerate it!"

Mistress Yuanmu shuddered and didn't dare to flatter him anymore.

The woman said coldly, "You don't understand the master of Miluo Palace at all, you don't understand my teacher. His breadth of mind is something you can't fathom. Just by standing there, he is enough to make everyone submit and respect him. Even though I have some complaints about him and was suppressed by him, I don't hate him at all."

Mistress Yuanmu stuck out her tongue and didn't dare to speak.

However, Qin Mu was lost in his thoughts and muttered, "If I could meet him, my life would be worth it..."

"Everyone thinks so."

The woman said, "Even though I feel that his path is wrong, it can't stop my respect for him."

Celestial Empress asked, "In that case, what is the path of Dao that senior comprehended that doesn't require the Dao Tree?"

The woman said with a smile, "Cut off the red rope. After saving me, I will naturally impart it to you. My path of attaining the Dao is different from those mediocre people. My path of attainment isn't afraid of the great calamity of life and death, and I can calmly pass through the evolution of the universe's prehistoric times. As long as you help me break free, not only will I help you guys fuse, I can also impart my path of attainment to you guys."

Celestial Empress muttered to herself, and Mistress Yuanmu was also hesitant.

This second young master of Miluo Palace was definitely a kind person. He had lured them to climb the twin lotuses and cut off the red rope with the intention of letting the master of Miluo Palace seal them to death.

Only when Qin Mu revealed his identity as the seventh young master of Miluo Palace did she reveal a lot of seemingly useful information.

However, no matter if it was Qin Mu or Celestial Empress Yuanmu, this information wasn't very helpful.

Clearly, she still had the intention to gain something without risking anything.

Qin Mu said seriously, "Second sister, then my twin lotuses..."

The woman said, "It's impossible to give you twin lotuses, but I can give you a lotus leaf. The lotus leaf in this primal chaos sea can also survive the great calamity of life and death, surviving sixteen calamities without dying. If you obtain a lotus leaf, it will be enough to ensure that you can live until the next universe after your universe is destroyed!"

Qin Mu's heart pounded as he looked at the lotus leaf under his feet. He suddenly said, "Second sister, even though this lotus leaf is good, it's still not a lotus..."

The woman frowned and was slightly angry. However, she had interacted with Qin Mu in the past universe and knew his temper very well. If he didn't give it to her, she was afraid he would cause trouble again.

"Old Seven, you and I are both young masters of Miluo Palace, and you are the youngest one, so I shall be more generous."

She muttered to herself for a moment and said, "There are lotus flowers in my chaos sea, so there are naturally lotus seeds as well. Let me give you a lotus seed. This lotus seed is extraordinary. If you have the ability, you can also grow a twin lotus. What do you think?"

Qin Mu nodded his head repeatedly.

The woman swam under the sea and vanished.

After a moment, her figure appeared, and a lotus seed slowly rose from the chaotic sea. It shone brightly and contained a strange Dao rune. It was divine and extraordinary!

"Once you get this lotus seed, you have to climb up the twin lotuses and cut the red string!" the woman said sternly.

Qin Mu said seriously, "Second sister, please be at ease. Even though my reputation is bad, I value integrity the most! I can write an IOU for you!"

Celestial Empress and Yuanmu had weird expressions.

"There's no need for promissory notes."

The woman said indifferently, "If you want to escape after getting my lotus seed, I'll tear you into pieces. The other young masters might not be able to kill you, but I can sink you into this Chaos Sea and erase all traces of your past and future, making you never exist!"

Qin Mu shuddered and hurriedly took the lotus seed. He hesitated for a moment and scratched his head. "In that case, that lotus leaf..."

"Thud!"

That woman gave a shout and said coldly, "You have already gotten a bargain, do you still want more?"

Qin Mu muttered, "It's not strange to be courteous. Besides, even though this lotus leaf is good, it can't be compared to the lotus seed. Second Sister even gave me the lotus seed, so why be stingy with this lotus leaf?"

Under the sea, the woman stared at him with a dark expression.

Qin Mu was uneasy and gritted his teeth to persevere.

After a moment, the woman said indifferently, "I can give you the lotus leaf, but you have to cut the red rope first."

Qin Mu let out a sigh of relief.

Celestial Empress and her sister were extremely envious, and they hurriedly said in unison, "Senior, can you teach me how to refine this little slut to death and become the true goddess of the Ruins of End?"

Qin Mu's heart tightened, and the woman said, "You are of my Ruins of End bloodline, so I naturally won't treat you unfairly. You think you are two people, but you are actually one person. It's just that your experiences and encounters are different, so you think you are two people. Actually, you don't need to merge, you just need to awaken yourselves."

Celestial Empress and Yuanmu were stunned.

"You guys were forcefully fused by someone, and the person who fused with you guys had weak abilities, so he didn't realize your essence at all."

The woman said, "The goddess of the Ruins of End was actually one person from the beginning to the end, yet he treated you two as two people fusing

together. When you write the word 'Human', the head of the word 'Human' is your foundation, and every stroke of the word 'Human' is your two consciousnesses. You are actually the consciousness that the goddess split into two. As long as you awaken your foundation, the two of you will completely fuse and return to your foundation."

Qin Mu frowned and looked at Celestial Empress and Yuanmu.

Celestial Empress and Yuanmu were also frowning as they looked at him.

The woman continued, "At that time, the consciousness of the Ruins of End's goddess will become stronger, while your consciousness will become weaker. In the end, only the Ruins of End's goddess will be left. Your consciousness will be a minor detail that will gradually become insignificant. It won't be enough to interfere with the Ruins of End's goddess. I have a method called the Mirror of Ruins. If you work together to refine this mirror, you just need to shine your own reflection and you will be able to awaken your original body."

Her consciousness rippled as she imparted the technique of the Mirror of Ruins to Celestial Empress and Mistress Yuanmu.

Celestial Empress and Mistress Yuanmu were one, so they received her teachings. However, they didn't activate the Mirror of Ruins.

Their eyes darted around, harboring evil intentions.

However, Qin Mu let out a sigh of relief. Even though the second young master of Miluo Palace was incomparably powerful, she knew too little about the human heart.

Celestial Empress and Yuanmu were both proud and arrogant. With their positions at the center, they couldn't tolerate each other and couldn't wait to devour each other, refine each other to death, protect themselves, and make themselves an existence high above.

The second young master of Miluo Palace planned to have them awaken their original selves, the goddesses of the Ruins of End, and make them become vassals, becoming insignificant existences. This result was even more unbearable than killing them!

Furthermore, the two girls swore that they couldn't coexist. After waking up the Ruins of End Goddess, they had no choice but to share a body, so they naturally refused!

"When they look at me, it means that they still want to find me and use my Dao of Reincarnation to solve their problem." Qin Mu smiled.

"You guys have already received benefits, why aren't you moving?" the woman suddenly asked.

Qin Mu, Celestial Empress, and Yuanmu looked at each other and immediately leaped up, climbing up the twin lotuses.

Chapter 1577: Curiosity Kills The Silly Roe Deer

Under the Chaos Sea, the woman looked up and saw Qin Mu and Celestial Empress climbing rapidly. They were getting further away from her, gradually entering the abyss of the Ruins of End of the sixteenth universe.

"It's finally time to break free, Teacher."

She muttered softly, "You said I was too extreme and suppressed me here, but you didn't expect that it would actually be Old Seven who released me. Hehehe..."

She laughed softly. "You're old, and I can feel the decay of your Dao heart. For an existence like you, once your Dao heart is old, you won't be far from death. The moment your Dao heart dies will be the moment you die. Teacher, I will cry for you, and I will laugh for my escape!"

"You always say that my methods are too ruthless. You are so benevolent and want to save everyone, but you always fail! Maybe only a person like me can complete a career that you can't!"

Her gaze followed the figures of Qin Mu and Celestial Empress closely. Gradually, they had sunk into the darkness and couldn't be seen.

"Even if Old Seven and the Ruins of End Goddess can't save me this time, I have another path to take."

She laughed softly and said, "You know that I have many methods. You once said that I'm ruthless and that my actions are harmful to the harmony of heaven. Hehe, as long as that Ruins of End goddess cultivates my Mirror of Ruins, so what if I can't escape?"

Her face under the surface of the sea looked very happy. "I will still come back to life. You know that the awakening of the Ruins of End's goddess is me..."

On the stem of the twin lotuses, Qin Mu and Celestial Empress climbed up rapidly. The history of the entire sixteenth universe flashed around them like a lantern, rapidly describing the six billion years of history of the sixteenth universe.

The sixteenth era of the universe was much shorter than that of the other universes. At the birth of this universe, there were many people who had achieved the Dao secretly coming over and squeezing the mass energy of this universe.

Universe 16 was much smaller than what Qin Mu and the rest had imagined. The speed at which the universe came was much faster than they had imagined.

With so many people who had become Daoists sneaking in, they needed a substitution of mass energy. If the mass energy of the sixteenth universe was exchanged for the destruction of the fifteenth universe, they would replace it. Thus, the sixteenth universe was very small.

Such a small universe could contain so many people who had achieved the Dao, causing the success, survival, and void of this universe to become extremely fast!

In the end, after just 600 million years, the sixteenth universe completely collapsed and everything became nothing!

"Six hundred million years..."

The corners of Qin Mu's eyes twitched. Their universe was the seventeenth era. To put it simply, six billion years had passed since the seventeenth era, which was ten times the lifespan of the sixteenth era!

Even so, the universe was still at the stage of success, survival, and destruction. It had yet to reach this stage.

However, as the number of people who became Dao in the seventeenth era increased, the universe would no longer grow and expand. It should reach this stage.

"If we let these prehistoric Dao successors pass through, I'm afraid our universe will be completely annihilated before it can fully mature."

Qin Mu stopped climbing and fell into deep thought.

"A compatible one!"

Celestial Empress also stopped, and Mistress Yuanmu asked in a low voice, "What are your plans?"

Qin Mu's gaze flickered, and he said, "Both of you, since you have obtained the technique of the Mirror of Ruins, why don't you cultivate it and avoid going crazy?"

Celestial Empress said indifferently, "Celestial Venerable Mu should know the reason."

Mistress Yuanmu said with a smile, "Even though we fought for our entire lives and wanted to kill each other, we never had the thought of perishing together. Furthermore, after cultivating her Mirror of the Ruins of End, sister and I, that little slut, had no choice but to obey the so-called Ruins of End Goddess, living a life worse than death. Naturally, we couldn't cultivate!"

Celestial Empress said, "In comparison, Celestial Venerable Mu's path of reincarnation is still considered fair. If you impart the path of reincarnation to us, we will rely on our own abilities. Whether I refine her to death or she refines me to death, it will be our own lives."

Qin Mu smiled and said, "Therefore, since the two of you don't plan to use the method of the Mirror of the Ruins of End, why don't you impart this technique to me? I'll teach you the path of reincarnation."

Celestial Empress and Yuanmu pondered for a moment before imparting the method of the Mirror of the Ruins of End that they had obtained to him.

"These two techniques are different."

Qin Mu tidied up and was astonished. He pondered and said, "Strange! Logically speaking, what she imparted to Mistress Yuanmu and what she imparted to Celestial Empress should be the same technique. Even though both of you look like two people, you are actually two different thoughts of the goddess of the Ruins of End. Thus, one technique can be used for two people. However, she's split into two, this doesn't make sense..."

He carefully analyzed the mirror of the Ruins of End, and his comprehension and understanding of the path of the Ruins of End was no longer inferior to Celestial Empress and Mistress Yuanmu. In some aspects, he even surpassed them.

Thus, he was able to comprehend the second young master's Mirror of Ruins extremely quickly, and he could comprehend all kinds of marvels.

The more he tried to figure it out, the more his brows furrowed. The more he thought about it, the more he felt that the Mirror of Ruins contained evil intentions.

Even though Qin Mu and Celestial Empress Yuanmu were enemies, it was obvious that the danger of these two people was much less than that of the second young master of Miluo Palace.

Furthermore, under the current circumstances, he also needed to work together with the two of them.

'There must be something wrong with the divine art of the Mirror of Ruins!'

Qin Mu suddenly said, "You two protect me, let me try this Mirror of Ruins!"

He entered the dream, and small Qin Mus appeared one after another in the dream realm, discussing fervently.

Celestial Empress and Mistress Yuanmu hurriedly resisted the power of the abyss of the Ruins of End to protect him. They looked at him nervously.

They and Qin Mu were enemies that wouldn't rest until one of them was dead, yet now they had no intention of harming Qin Mu, and Qin Mu didn't have any guard against them. He entered the dream in front of them and asked them to protect him!

If they wanted to kill Qin Mu now, it could be said to be as easy as blowing off dust. However, they couldn't make a move on such a good opportunity and had to protect Qin Mu instead.

In the dream realm, many of the paths that Qin Mu cultivated were the paths of the Ruins of End. The paths that Qin Mu cultivated were roughly divided into three categories. The first category was the path of destruction of the Ruins of End, similar to Mistress Yuanmu. The second category was the path of creation of the Ruins of End, similar to Celestial Empress. The last category was the path of reincarnation that Qin Mu comprehended.

After a long time, Celestial Empress and Mistress Yuanmu almost couldn't withstand the power of the abyss of the Ruins of End, and a sudden change happened.

In the dream realm, those dainty Qin Mus fused into one and two, transforming into Qin Mus with two faces. Their forms were strange and were similar to Celestial Empress' current state.

Celestial Empress and Yuanmu clicked their tongues in wonder.

The remaining small Qin Mus executed the Dao of Reincarnation to protect the small Qin Mus that had merged into one.

The dainty Qin Mus executed the technique of the Mirror of Ruins, and bright mirrors that were shaped like huge abysses floated in front of them.

This was the Mirror of Ruins that was refined based on the method of the Mirror of Ruins!

In the dream realm, these dainty Qin Mus looked at the mirror. When their gazes landed on the mirror, they couldn't look away.

It was as if there were incomparably beautiful things in those mirrors that attracted their attention.

Right at this moment, the mirror suddenly shone brightly, and rays of strange light shone into the eyes of those dainty Qin Mus.

Celestial Empress and Mistress Yuanmu couldn't take their eyes off this scene. They saw that the structure of the bodies of those dainty Qin Mus had actually started to change. They were originally men, but their skin had

gradually become fair, their chests bulged, their Adam's apple dropped, and their waists became soft!

In just a short moment, these dainty Qin Mus had transformed into women!

Not only that, their appearances were also changing, becoming exactly the same as the second young master of Miluo Palace under the sea of chaos!

Celestial Empress and Yuanmu felt their blood run cold.

The women seemed to sense that something was wrong and immediately tried to escape Qin Mu's dream. At that moment, the remaining dainty Qin Mus that cultivated the path of reincarnation burst forth with their reincarnation divine arts and locked these women in place.

The women suddenly turned their heads in unison to look at the sleeping Qin Mu and said in unison, "Old Seven, you are good at everything, but you are just a little too curious!"

In the blink of an eye, these women were all beaten back to the state before the mirror. None of them could escape Qin Mu's dream!

The dream realms shattered one after another, and all the dainty Qin Mus vanished. Qin Mu woke up from the dream realm.

Mistress Yuanmu screamed, and Celestial Empress said coldly, "Don't scream, you aren't dead yet!"

"If we cultivate the Mirror of Ruins, we will die!"

Mistress Yuanmu was still unable to calm herself down. "Furthermore, that woman is in the Chaos Sea below. If we go down, we will only die! More importantly, when she was fighting against the Dao chains, she took down this twin lotus as a weapon! We are dead!"

Celestial Empress was frustrated and had no idea what to do. She muttered, "Curiosity killed the silly roe deer. Celestial Venerable Mu, you are too curious..."

In the sea of chaos below, raging waves rolled and overflowed into the sky. The twin lotuses trembled violently. It was obvious that the woman was stirring up trouble and attacking the Dao chains!

The twin lotuses were pulled back by a powerful force. It was obvious that the woman was trying to pull the twin lotuses back into the Chaos Sea!

Qin Mu suddenly shouted, "Continue climbing!"

Celestial Empress and Mistress Yuanmu immediately worked together to quickly climb up. However, that woman's methods were heaven-defying, and she was much stronger than all of them combined. Even if they tried their best to climb up, the two lotuses still brought them closer to the surface of the sea.

Qin Mu exposing her true motive angered her, so she decided not to feign civility with them and directly killed them!

Celestial Empress and Mistress Yuanmu couldn't hold it in any longer. They leaped up and jumped away from the twin lotuses. Qin Mu gritted his teeth and followed suit. The three of them rushed upwards against the immense gravity of the Ruins of End.

However, the gravity of the Ruins of End grew stronger, locking the three of them in place and making it difficult for them to advance.

Below them, beams of white light danced in the air. It was the white hair of the second young master. He was getting closer to them!

Qin Mu gave a shout and roused all his cultivation to activate the Dao chains left behind by the master of Miluo Palace. The power of the Dao chains increased tremendously as they locked onto the second young master.

Chi—

A white light flashed past and pierced through Qin Mu's chest, causing him to bleed. Celestial Empress and Yuanmu pounced over and executed their divine arts to fight against the white hair, severing it and saving Qin Mu.

Blood leaked out from the corner of Qin Mu's mouth as he forcefully suppressed his injuries. He mobilized his cultivation to execute the other chains to fight the woman.

However, the woman's abilities were simply too strong. Even if he could execute some of the power of the Dao chains, he still couldn't completely suppress her. More and more white hair poured over.

Celestial Empress and Mistress Yuanmu knew that if Qin Mu was defeated, they would definitely die, so they went all out to fight against the white hair.

Below, the woman pulled back the twin lotuses and brandished them to defend against the suppression of the Dao chains. She gave off a fierce roar, and the roar made the three of them dizzy. Blood flowed continuously from their eyes, ears, mouth, and nose.

'I'm afraid I won't be able to escape this time...' Qin Mu thought to himself in a daze.

Suddenly, the tide of the Ruins of End burst forth, lifting their bodies into the sky!

The three of them were surprised and delighted. The sudden eruption of the Ruins of End tide had saved their lives.

Their figures became faster in the tide, and they soon shook off the woman's white hair!

"Hahaha, heaven helps the worthy!" Mistress Yuanmu laughed excitedly.

The moment she said that, 600 million years of time in the universe quickly vanished in the Sinkhole tide. They looked up and saw the destruction of the sixteenth universe. Boundless terrifying energy gathered and surged into the abyss of the Sinkhole!

In just an instant, they felt the supreme power of the Great Calamity of Destruction. Their Great Dao began to disintegrate rapidly!

The three of them were so scared that all the hair on their bodies stood on end. Qin Mu stretched his hand out and grabbed a chain. He swung it forcefully, and the chain bound Celestial Empress' body.

The tide roared, and the chains were stretched taut, strangling Celestial Empress half to death.

Chapter 1578: Red Ribbon Seal

Celestial Empress and Yuanmu shared a body, and they were bound tightly by this chain. Powerful tidal force came over, almost snapping their bodies into two!

However, the two of them knew that this was Qin Mu saving them. If it wasn't for this chain, they would have been swept into the great calamity of the sixteenth universe and turned into ashes!

The tide became more violent, tearing at their bodies. No matter if it was Qin Mu or Celestial Empress Yuanmu, their corporeal bodies started to tear apart!

They could be said to be the most powerful existences in the current world. There were only a handful of people in the entire universe that could be their opponent, but even such powerful existences would find it hard to resist this power.

"Red rope!"

Mistress Yuanmu suddenly shouted, "Look up! Red rope!"

Celestial Empress and Qin Mu were stunned. They turned their heads with difficulty and looked up. Indeed, at the end of the chain, there were a few red strings that were tied together.

The few red ropes were extremely thin and looked ordinary. However, they were able to hold on to the chains, resist the tearing of a powerful existence like the second young master of Miro Palace, resist the tide and gravity of the abyss of the Ruins of End, and even withstand the great calamity of the sixteenth universe!

What was even stranger was that the surroundings of the red rope looked calm and peaceful. There was no danger at all. It was as if the power of the Great Calamity of Destruction and the Ruins of End had been suppressed by an invisible force.

"The tide caused by the destruction of the universe is simply too strong!"

Celestial Empress shouted herself hoarse and shouted at Qin Mu below, "We won't be able to last long in this tide. We need to go to the red rope to protect ourselves!"

Qin Mu immediately moved his body with difficulty towards them.

His corporeal body and primordial spirit were covered in injuries from the terrifying tide. The unchanging divine art was no longer of any use in the tide as the tide was too violent. After his corporeal body was broken, his flesh and blood were immediately swept away by the tide. Even if he used the unchanging divine art, he couldn't seize back the flesh and blood that had been lost.

Furthermore, the tide had torn apart his corporeal body, turning his flesh and blood into pure energy.

If Celestial Venerable Ling's quality energy wasn't easy, she could still maintain her corporeal body. However, Celestial Venerable Ling didn't have time to impart the quality energy that she had comprehended for forty thousand years to Qin Mu, and Qin Mu was captured by Celestial Venerable Hao.

Right now, Qin Mu could only execute the creation divine art and use the path of creation to continuously repair his corporeal body and his broken primordial spirit.

His path of creation was extremely powerful, but the creation divine art consumed his magic power and cultivation. The tide would wipe out all of his cultivation and take his life!

He could still execute the divine art of reincarnation, but he couldn't last long.

The abyss of the Ruins of End was one of the few dangerous places that could kill him.

Finally, Qin Mu came to Celestial Empress' sister's side and shook the chains with difficulty. Celestial Empress' body immediately broke free and was swept up by the tide, rushing upwards!

Qin Mu stretched his hand out, and Celestial Empress immediately grabbed his hand. With a gentle swing, she moved closer to the chain and hooked a jade leg around it.

They climbed up the chain and saw their corporeal bodies and primordial spirits being swept into pieces by the tide.

The intensity of this tide was more than a hundred times stronger than the tide of the Ruins of End abyss in their universe. Qin Mu couldn't block it, and

neither could Celestial Empress. Luckily, their cultivation was extremely dense, so they could hold on for a short period of time.

They were like two ants on a chain as they climbed up with difficulty. Suddenly, they felt a stabbing pain in their back. They looked down and saw a white hair piercing through their chest!

He looked down and saw white hair coiling around the chains, growing upwards continuously. It was the white hair of the second young master of Miro Palace!

Qin Mu stretched out his hand and grabbed Celestial Empress' ankle, squeezing it tightly.

On the back of Celestial Empress' head, Mistress Yuanmu's face appeared. She looked down and immediately saw that Qin Mu was in a bad situation.

The woman hooked her legs around the chains and hung them upside down to cut off the white hair. She then carried Qin Mu and sent him above her.

Her abilities were stronger, and she could defend against the second young master's white hair attack from behind.

The two of them continued to climb. Suddenly, white hair locked Celestial Empress' legs, and Mistress Yuanmu immediately grabbed Qin Mu's pants.

Qin Mu looked down and saw Celestial Empress' situation, so he slowly retreated.

He laid on Celestial Empress' back and took out Calamity Sword, executing Calamity Break with all his might. Sword lights slashed at the white hair and severed it.

Mistress Yuanmu looked at him resentfully, while Celestial Empress' body tensed up. She was clearly nervous and uncomfortable.

Qin Mu struggled to climb up, leaving Celestial Empress' body.

They helped each other along the way, and after some time, they finally reached the red rope.

There were a total of six red ropes that were tied to six chains. The ropes were inserted, tied, and formed a strange mark.

They climbed onto the red rope, and the place where the red rope had formed a seal was peaceful. The place wasn't big, only ten feet in radius.

On the other hand, the tides surged violently in other places.

Above their heads was the calamity of the destruction of the entire universe. It was as if it could be suppressed at any moment, and it was hair-raising.

Qin Mu laid on a red rope and panted heavily. After resting for a long time, he still hadn't recovered. Celestial Empress and her sister were also sore and couldn't move. Both of them were breathing heavily.

The white hair followed them to the red rope. As soon as they came into contact with it, they trembled as though they had been electrocuted and fell down.

Qin Mu rolled his eyes powerlessly. Only when he saw this did he feel at ease.

After a long time, he stood up shakily and stepped on the red rope. He came to the center of the red knot and curiously examined the strange knot.

Suddenly, Celestial Empress said coldly, "Celestial Venerable Mu, if you dare to untie the knot, I will swallow you alive!"

Qin Mu's body froze as he felt the murderous intent coming from his back.

It wasn't just Celestial Empress who had the urge to kill, Mistress Yuanmu's desire to kill was even stronger than Celestial Empress's!

"I won't untie the knot."

Qin Mu turned around and said with a smile, "I'm just looking at this knot. The shape of the knot has touched me."

"What are your feelings for your lover?"

Mistress Yuanmu examined the knot curiously and saw that it was extremely complicated. There seemed to be some strange and profound principles hidden within, but she couldn't understand them.

Qin Mu explained patiently, "Look at the shape of this knot, is it similar to the Dao markings bursting out from the Dao chains?"

Celestial Empress and Yuanmu examined the knots carefully before looking at the chains. They shook their heads.

Yuan Mu couldn't help but ask, "How are they similar?"

Qin Mu said with a smile, "The runes inside are all very similar. I feel that this knot isn't actually a knot, but a mudra left behind by the master of Miluo Palace. It's only shown in the form of a knot. In other words, five of them represent his five fingers. This knot and chain are equivalent to him using his hand to suppress the second young master of Miluo Palace under his palm!"

He paced back and forth on the red rope and said, "When these chains passed through Second Young Master's face, it means that when Miluo Palace's master suppressed her, his palm was on her face, sending her into the Ruins of End to suppress her! No wonder Second Young Master couldn't escape!"

He couldn't help exclaiming in admiration, "Even though the master of Miro Palace isn't here, his palm has transformed into a red rope and a Dao chain that will remain here forever. His divine art is truly boundless and immeasurable!"

Mistress Yuanmu was even more curious, and she said with a smile, "You said that the red rope is the five fingers of the master of Miluo Palace, but there's a sixth red rope here. In that case, what's the extra red rope for?"

"This red string is probably the key to breaking the seal."

Qin Mu examined it in detail and calculated with his heart for a moment. He came to the side of a red rope and said, "This red rope is like a living buckle of this divine art. As long as I pull this red rope, I can open the seal..."

Suddenly, two palms grabbed the back of his neck, and Celestial Empress and Yuanmu stretched out their hands to grab his neck to prevent him from untying the red rope!

Qin Mu laughed and said, "There's no need for the two of you to be nervous, I'm not that curious."

Celestial Empress gritted her teeth. "If you dare to move, your head will be separated from your body!"

Qin Mu gently pushed their hands away and pondered over it. "Maybe there's another possibility for this red rope. That is, as long as I pull it apart, the power of Miluo Palace's master's palm will completely burst forth and blow down from the sky, beating Second Young Master to death! However, is this red rope meant to beat Second Young Master to death or to release her buckle..."

Mistress Yuanmu immediately said, "Whether you kill her or release her, you have to stay away from this rope!"

Qin Mu smiled and walked two steps away.

Celestial Empress and Mistress Yuanmu's faces were focused on one another as they stared at him. Celestial Empress said indifferently, "We escaped death and came here. Second Young Master's power can't touch this place, so should Celestial Venerable Mu impart the path of reincarnation to us?"

Mistress Yuanmu said with a smile, "We have also imparted the Mirror of Ruins that you wanted. Now, it's time for you to fulfill your promise. As long as we solve our own flaws and become the true goddess of Ruins of End, we might be able to work together with you to block Second Young Master's attack and escape!"

Qin Mu turned a deaf ear to him. His gaze was still on the sixth red rope, and he revealed a thoughtful expression.

Celestial Empress was furious and said coldly, "Could it be that Celestial Venerable Mu doesn't want to teach us?"

Qin Mu waved his hand and walked towards the knot. He muttered, "Wait a moment, this knot is similar to the structure of the primordial runes. Let me study it for a moment..."

Celestial Empress was furious and was about to make a move when Yuanmu raised his other hand to block her attack. He said with a smile, "There's no point in killing him. Now that he's dead, we can only continue to fight for the rest of our lives, and we'll be stuck in this narrow place for the rest of our lives."

Qin Mu examined the knot, and his vital qi suddenly transformed into runes that flew up and down. He tried to tie the knot, but he failed again.

After a long time, Celestial Empress couldn't hold it in anymore. She coughed and said, "Celestial Venerable Mu, after you impart the path of reincarnation to us, you will have plenty of time."

Qin Mu woke up, and his consciousness rippled. He sent the Dao of Reincarnation that he had comprehended into their consciousness and lowered his head to continue his research.

Mistress Yuanmu couldn't help but ask, "Why didn't you chant the scriptures? Didn't you borrow the scriptures to impart the Dao of reincarnation?"

Qin Mu rolled his eyes and squatted beside the knot to continue his research.

Yuanmu was furious and suddenly came to a realization. He smiled again and said, "This bad egg is full of evil tricks!"

Celestial Empress smiled and said, "Celestial Venerable Mu is naturally full of evil tricks. Maybe the divine art of reincarnation he imparted to us has hidden traps that we have to guard against."

Yuanmu nodded repeatedly and said, "Therefore, we have to be more careful so that we don't fall into his trap without knowing it. How about this, after we sisters comprehend it, let's not cultivate for now. Let's communicate with each other and see if there are any traps hidden."

"Yes, yes, yes," Celestial Empress said repeatedly.

The two girls immediately comprehended the Dao of Reincarnation. Regardless of whether there were traps or not, they cultivated on their own, trying their best to refine it before the other party and kill him!

Chapter 1579: This Is Too Hard

Qin Mu tried his best to deduce the secrets of the red knot. The red knot was much more complicated than the Dao markings of Miluo Palace. The Dao markings of Miro Palace used Dao markings, while the red knot used Dao chains formed by Dao markings.

Dao chains were much more complicated than Dao markings, and there were even more transformations. It made it much harder for him to deduce.

'If the master of Miluo Palace's seal could be used, the power of it would be much stronger than the Primordial Finger!'

Back then, Qin Mu had comprehended the Dao markings of Miluo Palace and didn't comprehend the transformations within, so he had only comprehended the Primordial Finger. However, the power of the Primordial Finger was much stronger than the divine arts of Celestial Venerables. Its power could be said to be the number one divine art below those who had achieved the path, and it was even a threat to those who had achieved the path!

If he could comprehend the red rope knot, this mudra skill would be another asset of his.

'If Celestial Venerable Ling imparted the marvel of the Dao markings she comprehended to me, it might be much simpler. What a pity...'

He felt a little regretful. After forty thousand years, Celestial Venerable Ling came, but he was captured and suppressed by Celestial Venerable Hao before he could communicate with her.

The red rope knot was, after all, a powerful mudra skill that could suppress the second young master of Miluo Palace. It was impossible to deduce it in a short time, and he didn't know when the battle between Celestial Empress and Yuanmu would end. He had to first be able to use the red rope knot.

"This is too difficult!"

After an unknown period of time, Qin Mu let out a sigh and laid down on a red rope. He swayed back and forth as he looked at the destruction calamity that was continuously surging above him.

The difficulty of tying the red rope was beyond his imagination. The chains that formed the red rope changed continuously, and there were countless markings in every chain. These markings were changing continuously, and there were endless changes every moment.

And within those Dao markings, there were countless transformations of Great Dao runes. Just the transformation of the five great runes was enough for him to spend his entire life researching!

When these transformations came to the source of the Dao pattern, they were the primordial runes. This primordial rune was used to transform the five Grand Exalts and all the Great Dao in the other worlds.

However, it was easier said than done.

The changes were endless, and it was hard for him to grasp all the changes in the Dao markings, let alone the Dao chains.

After a moment, Qin Mu sat up, and his confidence seemed to be reignited. The eye in the heart of his brows opened up, and he continued to study the red knot in excitement.

After an unknown period of time, his gathered confidence was once again obliterated. As he wiped away his tears, he muttered, "This is simply impossible to learn..."

He cried, and after being tied up by the red rope, he had a rare moment of life and death.

"Everything depends on the person!"

He sat up again, and his eyes were full of vigor. "The master of Miluo Palace is a human, and I'm also a human! He created the primordial runes, evolved the Dao markings of Miluo Palace, and created the red rope knot. He created it from nothing, so you can imagine how difficult it was. Learning his Dao is countless times simpler than him creating his Dao, so how could I not learn it?"

He roused his spirit again and continued to study. He tried to use his vital qi to evolve all kinds of Dao markings to form a red rope.

However, his confidence was once again wiped clean.

Qin Mu described it as withered, and his eye sockets were deep. His face had also become much thinner, and his eyes were empty. He muttered some words to himself, not knowing what he was saying.

He squatted beside the red rope, and the vertical eye in the heart of his brows shone with a strange light. He stared at the sixth red rope, and his right hand trembled as it stretched forward as though he wanted to pull the red rope away.

"It's too difficult, too difficult. It's simply impossible to learn and comprehend..."

He muttered to himself and said in a low voice, "Hehe, with this pull, there won't be this problem anymore... With a pull, everything will be free... Just a pull..."

He came back to his senses and hurriedly smacked his right hand away. "Hahahaha, there's nothing difficult in this world. I'm afraid if I'm willing to climb up, I'll definitely be able to solve this problem! I'm the Overlord Body, the unrivaled Overlord Body!"

Time passed day by day. In Celestial Empress' body, Celestial Empress and Mistress Yuanmu's consciousness comprehended the Dao of reincarnation and immediately started to cultivate.

The two women were incomparably intelligent. Qin Mu's Dao of Reincarnation had fused too many paths, skills, and divine arts, but the most crucial part was still the Dao of Life and Death of the Ruins of End, giving them a breakthrough point.

The two girls comprehended the Dao of Reincarnation at almost the same time and immediately executed it. Instantly, a space and time of reincarnation appeared in the minds of the two girls, and it spun like a wheel!

Their thoughts immediately fell into the cycle of reincarnation!

When they woke up, they found themselves in the womb of a pregnant woman, becoming two babies waiting to give birth.

Yuanmu immediately grabbed the umbilical cord and wrapped it around Celestial Empress' neck a few times.

Celestial Empress struggled, but she couldn't break free. Yuanmu gave her a death grip.

After giving birth, Celestial Empress was no longer breathing, and Yuanmu didn't cry when she was born. Instead, she giggled non-stop.

Time passed by in the cycle of reincarnation, and soon Little Yuanmu grew to six or seven years old. She was cute, and her family doted on him, but they didn't let her look at himself in the mirror.

On this day, the servants were careless. Little Yuanmu found a mirror and stood in front of it to disguise herself. Suddenly, the mole between his brows in the mirror turned red.

"Slut!" The reflection in the mirror shouted at her.

Little Yuanmu shouted loudly, and suddenly, the divine art of reincarnation was activated again, sweeping her into the mirror.

The mirror fell to the ground and rolled two rounds.

In the mirror, a huge wheel of light spun, and the two girls fought and struggled, quickly falling down.

When the two of them woke up, they had already become two young birds in the nest, waiting to be fed. They opened their beaks and waited for the mother bird to feed them.

The two young birds immediately recognized each other and fought in the nest. They only became obedient after being pecked twice by the mother bird.

The next time the mother bird fed, Celestial Empress took advantage of her strong body to snatch the food from the beak, not leaving any for Yuanmu. Yuanmu tried to snatch the food, but she pushed it aside with her claws.

After a few days, the chick that was transformed by Yuanmu was so hungry that it had no more strength. It was pushed out of the nest by Celestial Empress who was overjoyed and fell under the tree, dying on the spot.

"Ji ji ji ji!" Celestial Empress stood at the edge of the nest, beaming with happiness.

Celestial Empress enjoyed the worms alone in the nest. On this day, she had just eaten a worm when she suddenly felt an itch on her neck. Following that, another bird head grew out from her neck!

The two bird heads squeezed together and pecked at each other until their heads bled. Suddenly, they lost their footing and fell from the nest.

The two bird heads cried out and fell into a ray of reincarnation light.

In the next moment, they transformed into two huge beasts and fought in the world of reincarnation, causing the sky to crack and the earth to crack. After

another round of reincarnation, the two of them transformed into two mantises. They stood on a tree branch and waved their two front limbs, attacking each other like two huge guillotines.

They transformed into two ferocious fish dragons in the sea, two concubines in the palace, two flowers on a vine, and two red fruits that were squeezed together.

They transformed into two more dragon veins and mountains, crawling on the ground as they tried to seize the other party's dragon vein's fate energy, waiting for a million years to manifest.

They transformed into two saplings and experienced thousands of years of vicissitudes, trying to suppress the other party and not let him absorb sunlight and nutrients.

This world of reincarnation was the world of reincarnation in their consciousness. They had unknowingly experienced countless reincarnations and countless years, yet they were still tangled together.

They were still fighting and trying to get rid of each other, but there was still no winner.

On this day, they reincarnated into sisters and were still fighting. Suddenly, the two swords collided and pressed against each other's chest.

The two girls stared at each other fiercely, and Mistress Yuanmu giggled. "Sister, you only know how to fight with me, but do you remember how many cycles we went through?"

Celestial Empress was slightly stunned.

Yuanmu smiled and said, "Do you still remember the way you came? If you don't, little sister will definitely win! Retroactive reincarnation!"

Suddenly, a divine art of reincarnation swirled and appeared behind her. The little girl that was transformed by Yuanmu entered that reincarnation and vanished.

Celestial Empress' expression changed drastically, and she hurriedly chased after him. Yuanmu had already transformed into a huge tree, and it rapidly shrunk into a sapling.

Celestial Empress chased after him and transformed into a huge tree, but she was a step slower.

The small sapling that Yuanmu had transformed into vanished and transformed back into a divine dragon. The divine dragon prostrated on the ground and transformed into a dragon's vein. Soon, the dragon's vein entered the cycle of reincarnation and returned to the previous lifetime.

The two women went back in time after time. Celestial Empress was always one step slower than Yuanmu. When Celestial Empress returned to her first life and became a baby in her womb, the Yuanmu had already vanished.

The baby's expression changed drastically, and a divine art of reincarnation descended, sweeping her up and spinning her around. In an instant, she fell into the cycle of reincarnation and experienced countless reincarnations, unable to find her way back!

Mistress Yuanmu was victorious and took over Celestial Empress' corporeal body. She chuckled. "Celestial Venerable Mu's Dao of reincarnation is indeed powerful. I've finally gotten rid of that slut, Big Sister! Celestial Venerable Mu, I'm back!"

She looked at Qin Mu, but she didn't see him. She only saw a white-haired elder hanging under the red rope.

The red rope was tied around his neck, and the white-haired elder had been hanging there for an unknown period of time. He looked like he was already stiff.

Mistress Yuanmu jumped in shock and hurriedly went forward to check her breathing. Only when she found that she was still breathing did she let out a sigh of relief.

When she saved the elder, she could still see Qin Mu's appearance from the elder's eyes. However, he was too old and seemed to have experienced countless years.

"What happened to my little lover? Why did you hang himself?" Mistress Yuanmu asked curiously.

Qin Mu cried and choked on his tears. "It's too difficult, too difficult..."

Mistress Yuanmu was in a great mood, and she couldn't help but laugh. "Difficult? It's not difficult if you don't learn! How could such a clever person like your lover die from this red rope?"

"Yes!" Qin Mu said stiffly.

"I've already dealt with my sister. No one can stop us from eloping!"

Mistress Yuanmu held his arm and said in high spirits, "That so-called second young master won't do either! Now that little lover will follow me down to kill, we can escape without a trace and go through the days of two people together!"

She giggled and said, "After I go out this time, I will unify the ten Celestial Venerables and rule the world. My little lover will be a consort in my harem. However, if you are as old as you are now..."

Qin Mu's appearance gradually returned to normal, and he took a reluctant glance at the red knot.

"Stop looking, you won't be able to learn it anyway!" Mistress Yuanmu excitedly pulled him down.

Qin Mu was suddenly stunned, and his gaze was still fixed on the red rope. He muttered, "This sixth rope, the sixth rope... I understand!"

He cried out in joy and broke free from Yuanmu's hands. He laughed loudly and sprinted on the red rope, dancing as he shouted, "I finally understand! So that's it, so that's it, the marvel is all on the sixth red rope! I'm invincible!"

Mistress Yuanmu looked at him going crazy and couldn't help worrying. "I just happened to be sick again. However, without his help, I might not be able to escape from second young master..."

"I'm invincible!"

Qin Mu placed his hands on his hips and was in high spirits. "I have already learned one percent of the abilities of the red rope! I can walk horizontally now!"

Chapter 1580: Young Master Mu, Ying Wushuang

Mistress Yuanmu was shocked, but when she heard that he had only learned one percent of the skill, she was relieved.

'If that ghost really learned how to tie red knots, I'll have to make him a ghost in advance.'

Mistress Yuanmu looked at Qin Mu who was running around happily and thought to herself, 'However, it's only one percent, so there's nothing to worry about.'

Qin Mu calmed down and sat on the red rope to freshen up. He was in a sorry state just now and had lost his bearing as a Celestial Venerable.

Furthermore, he also needed to take this chance to use his calm mind to sort out his gains during this period of time.

Of course, it was also because the red string knot was too difficult. It was a difficult problem that he had never encountered before, yet it was extremely attractive to him, causing him to lose his composure.

Mistress Yuanmu saw that he had calmed down during the process of washing up and was very quiet. His Dao heart was like a calm sea without any ripples, and she couldn't help but praise his Dao heart for being strong.

Great joy, great sorrow, unrestrained love.

He was unrestrained and emotional.

Yet he was able to recover to the highest realm of the Dao heart in a short time. In this world, only a freak like Qin Mu could do that.

Qin Mu looked at the red rope and his gaze landed on the sixth red rope. He couldn't help sighing ruefully.

The master of Miluo Palace was indeed unfathomable. At the same time, he had the magnanimity to bemoan the state of the universe and pity the fate of

mankind. The sixth red rope wasn't the thread that had activated the power of his mudra, but the thread that had undone the mudra skill.

As long as he pulled this red rope, he could remove the seal and release the second young master of Miluo Palace. He didn't want to kill his disciple.

The second young master guessed that the master of Miluo Palace couldn't kill her. She probably thought too highly of herself and underestimated Miluo Palace Master.

The master of Miluo Palace was still hiding the marvel of the red rope. It could be said that this red rope was the catalyst for understanding his divine art.

He was worried that after Second Young Master escaped, she would bring disaster to the world and no one would be able to stop him, so he left behind a technique to deal with her.

Qin Mu exclaimed endlessly in admiration in his heart and thought to himself, 'No matter if it's the cultivation, abilities, or actions of the master of Miluo Palace, no one can find fault with him. His wisdom is also unmatched!'

The master of Miluo Palace was the first and only person who could make him prostrate himself in admiration.

Even Lan Yutian and Celestial Venerable Yu had their own shortcomings in intelligence and behavior.

High Heavens' Young Master Xu Shenghua, who was dazzling and incomparably elegant, also had a flaw in his character.

It was the same for Founding Emperor.

As for the Grand Emperor, Celestial Emperor Tai Chu, Celestial Venerable Hao, Celestial Venerable Yun, and the rest, they all had some shortcomings and weren't perfect.

Even if it was the enigmatic Tai Yi, he still had some shortcomings. Sometimes, he would deliberately mystify himself and give himself a mysterious air.

As for Qin Mu himself, he also had all kinds of flaws in his character.

Only the master of Miluo Palace deserved such praise.

"Lover, can we go now?" Mistress Yuanmu was excited and kept urging him.

Qin Mu took a deep look at the red knot and stood up. He went through the marvel of Dao he had comprehended over the past few days in his mind. After a moment, he smiled and said, "We can go now."

Mistress Yuanmu cheered. This was the first time she was completely in control of this body, and she couldn't help but feel full of confidence. She smiled and said, "Later on, use that strange domain of yours to assist me, and I'll fight against the second young master! I'm still not strong enough to be her enemy, but if she's suppressed, I can still withstand a few moves. As long as I can escape, I won't mistreat you!"

Now that she had solved her weakness, her cultivation had increased greatly, and her confidence had also risen.

The two of them waited for the tide of the Ruins of End to pass and immediately leaped out of the range of the red rope. Following that, the gravity of the Ruins of End descended.

Along the way, Qin Mu flicked his fingers continuously to activate the power of the five chains. Countless markings instantly appeared on the chains, and they trembled continuously as they flowed down the chains!

When Mistress Yuanmu saw the situation, she was even more at ease. If Qin Mu could execute the Dao chains to restrict Second Young Master's abilities, their chances of escaping would be even higher.

"As long as I get rid of Second Young Master, I'll send my little lover on his way."

She had a smile on her face as she thought to herself, 'My little lover is too dangerous. The threat he poses to me is too great if he makes it out alive. Furthermore, this threat increases with each passing day. His growth is too fast...'

The two of them fell down rapidly, and the vibrations of the Dao chains became more intense. It was obvious that the Dao chains had suddenly unleashed their power and alarmed the second young master who was suppressed in the Chaos Sea.

Suddenly, there was a vast expanse of white in front of him. Qin Mu opened his third eye and shouted, "It's second young master's hair! Be careful!"

His divine treasure realm spread out, and Mistress Yuanmu stood in it. She could instantly see from left to right, from left to right. Any attack was aimed at her front, so it was even easier to defend and break!

"Great Domain!"

She couldn't help but exclaim in admiration. In the next moment, she saw Second Young Master's hair. Countless strands of white hair were woven into a cloth and laid flat in the abyss of the Ruins of End!

Qin Mu and Yuanmu roared at the same time and rushed down!

Qin Mu stood under the World Tree, and arms popped out from under his armpits. He had three heads and six arms, and the fifty-eight treasure halls behind him transformed into the Jade Capital to protect the celestial heavens. His primordial spirit emerged from the Jade Capital City, looking incomparably majestic. His robes fluttered in the wind as he covered the entire Jade Capital City!

His corporeal body and primordial spirit made a move at the same time. He grabbed the chains and poured all of his magic power into them, raising the power of the chains!

Chi! Chi! Chi!

Countless net made of white hair below were forcefully torn apart by the power of the chains. The Spirit Embryo Divine Treasure realm swept the two of them through the net!

The instant they passed through the net, countless white hairs stretched out from the net and rushed down. In an instant, countless white hairs were like countless hands and countless sharp blades as they attacked the two of them!

Mistress Yuanmu flew up and down in the divine treasure realm like a colorful butterfly, executing her strongest divine art to block all of the white hair attacks.

Her clothes rustled as the white hair sliced her like a butterfly, revealing her fair skin.

The Spirit Embryo Divine Treasure realm was still rushing downwards. In the primal chaos sea below, the lotus leaves were swaying, and white hair on one of the lotus leaves was like a waterfall as it rose into the sky!

Even though the second young master of Miro Palace was a woman, he had unparalleled courage. He pulled the twin lotuses together and uprooted the lotus. Under the lotus was actually a lotus root that spewed out surging primordial qi!

There were roots under the lotus roots, and they danced in the air like huge chaotic dragons. They fought fiercely with the Dao markings bursting forth from the five Dao chains!

Whoosh—

The second young master activated the lotus roots, and countless abysses of the Ruins of End appeared in the sky above the Chaos Sea below. They spread out in all directions, flashing and disappearing at times. They were mysterious and unpredictable, devouring and wearing down the chains.

Another lotus seed shot out from the twin lotuses. With every strike, the void was obliterated!

It was obvious that the Twin Lotuses of the sixteenth era of the universe had already matured. There were lotus seeds in the flowers and lotus roots under the flowers, unlike the Twin Lotuses of the seventeenth era. They only had roots and no lotus seeds or lotus roots.

She knew that Qin Mu and the goddess of the Ruins of End had had a fortuitous encounter, and their abilities had increased tremendously. Thus, she had used her trump card.

However, the power of the Dao chains was simply too strong, suppressing her cultivation. In addition to the wear and tear of the Chaos Sea, the battle power she could unleash wasn't high.

Even if it wasn't high, it was still extraordinary. If she struck down with all her strength on Qin Mu or Yuanmu, they would probably be turned into ashes and nothing would be left behind!

Luckily, she had to fight against the chains, or else Qin Mu and Yuanmu wouldn't have any chance to escape!

The two of them rushed down, and Yuanmu's gaze locked onto all the floating Ruins of End divine arts of Second Young Master. He brought Qin Mu to dodge in all directions, and suddenly, a lotus seed hit him. It was like a stone smashing into a calm lake, smashing into Qin Mu's divine treasure realm.

The power of this lotus seed exploded, and in the next moment, it transformed into a huge abyss that swept up the divine treasure realm. The vast starry sky and countless worlds all fell into the lotus seed!

Mistress Yuanmu flew up and met the lotus seed. She executed her Ruins of End divine art, and her corporeal body and primordial spirit transformed into a huge abyss to clash head-on with the lotus seed!

Qin Mu immediately stabilized his divine treasure realm and stopped himself from falling into the abyss.

Pa, pa, pa. Mistress Yuanmu's body exploded, and with just a simple collision, her flesh and blood became blurry. Her entire body, including her primordial spirit, couldn't find a single intact skin.

Her essence was like a rainbow as it was sucked into the abyss formed by the lotus seed.

Qin Mu shouted and executed his realm. Mistress Yuanmu's corporeal body and primordial spirit immediately recovered. The two of them gritted their teeth and fought against the lotus seed.

Suddenly, white hair passed through the divine treasure realm, and in the next moment, the two of them were pierced by a hundred white hairs.

The white hair tore in all directions, and the two of them instantly shattered into countless pieces.

The lotus seed swallowed the countless fragments that the two had transformed into.

"If the precious tree doesn't die, I won't die!"

The lotus seed was flying towards the woman on the lotus leaf when the lotus seed suddenly grew larger. In the next moment, it split into pieces, and a lush World Tree rose from the ground.

Countless vital qi swirled furiously around the World Tree. The sun, moon, stars, celestial palaces, and throne halls rapidly formed. The worlds of the heavens appeared one after another, and Qin Mu and Mistress Yuanmu stood under the tree.

Qin Mu gave a loud shout and executed Extreme Void. The realm became incomparably thin without any thickness. With a swoosh, it flew forward along the surface of the sea, far away from Second Young Master!

The second young master resisted the chains and shook his twin lotuses. A lotus leaf flew out and caught up to Qin Mu and Qin Mu. It gently stuck to the divine treasure realm that had no thickness.

The lotus leaf flew back to the second young master, and the divine treasure realm on the lotus leaf also flew back.

Thirty-six celestial palaces appeared behind Mistress Yuanmu's head, and she shouted, "Celestial Venerable Mu, lend me your throne room!"

There weren't many treasure halls in the celestial heavens, only twenty-nine of them. When Qin Mu heard her words, fifty-eight of them flew out and sat in her celestial heavens.

Qin Mu executed the Great Simplicity Celestial Palace and instantly, the fifty-eight throne halls became one with her twenty-nine throne halls. Quite a number of them overlapped, but there were still sixty-seven of them.

The magic power of Mistress Yuanmu's cultivation increased exponentially, and countless palm strikes landed on the lotus leaf, blowing it away!

Qin Mu once again executed Vessel Extreme Void and whistled into the distance.

They were getting closer to the twin lotuses of the seventeenth era. On the lotus leaves under the lotuses, Sun God Bo's skeleton could already be seen clearly.

Right at this moment, white hair flew over and coiled around the twin lotuses, pulling them back together with the lotuses!

Sun God King's skeleton swayed and fell into the chaos sea. Soon, it was melted by the chaos sea and turned into nothingness.

"That's my lotus!"

Mistress Yuanmu soared into the sky and hugged the roots of the lotus. Her corporeal body grew larger as she uprooted the two lotuses with a roar.

She almost fell into the Chaos Sea, and the next moment, Qin Mu's divine treasure realm spread out under her feet. Mistress Yuanmu landed on the ancestral court and waved her twin lotuses, blowing her white hair away. The twin lotuses swirled and bloomed rapidly, smashing towards Qin Mu's back!

Behind Qin Mu, the second young master's palm passed through the fog and attacked. Five chains coiled around her five fingers, revealing her white bones. However, the power of this attack was still immeasurable!

Yuanmu let out a shriek, and all of its power poured into the two lotuses. At the same time, under the World Tree, Qin Mu's body continued to bulge up and uproot the World Tree to face the second young master's palm!

Boom!

In this collision, both of their bodies exploded repeatedly. After exploding, they recovered and exploded again. Even their primordial spirits were completely destroyed!

Luckily, Qin Mu's unchanging divine art burst forth and saved their lives, blocking the second young master's attack.

The second young master stretched out his palm again, but the five chains tightened around her and pulled her into the Chaos Sea.

She let out an indignant roar and sank into the Chaos Sea.

"Old Seven, if I break free, I will find you!"

Qin Mu erected the World Tree and fell down heavily. The roots of the World Tree danced in the air and stabbed into his Spirit Embryo Ancestral Court.

Mistress Yuanmu also plunged the two lotuses into the Chaos Sea. Their faces were covered in smiles as they looked at each other and rose into the sky, flying towards the sky above the Ruins of End.

The eruption of the Ruins of End tide made their bodies move faster. Both of them felt relaxed as they saw the entrance to the abyss of the Ruins of End getting closer.

They came to the greenhouse with twin lotuses. The greenhouse was peaceful as stamens danced in the tide.

Qin Mu stood beside the greenhouse and looked down. The flood of light was intense, and the chaos sea below made his heart palpitate.

"I've finally escaped. Little lover, if not for you, I really don't know what to do."

Mistress Yuanmu bit her lower lip and stuttered, "How should I repay you, Mister Qin?"

Qin Mu turned around, his gaze filled with affection. "How does my wife want to repay me?"

"Of course..."

Mistress Yuanmu was shy and timid as she rubbed a corner of it. Suddenly, she raised her hand to cover it with a huge abyss and said with a smile, "Of course it's to send you to the west! I can't be at ease if you're alive!"

The two of them were extremely close to each other, and her attack was so fast that Qin Mu couldn't react in time!

However, the moment she made her move, Qin Mu seemed to have expected her to make a move. The eye in the heart of his brows opened up, and a ring of light flew out from his eye and into the heart of Yuanmu's brows!

"Celestial Empress, wake up!"

In Mistress Yuanmu's body, Celestial Empress' consciousness, who had experienced countless cycles and couldn't find a way out, immediately broke free from the cycle and seized control of her corporeal body with Mistress Yuanmu!

Mistress Yuanmu's attack came to the top of Qin Mu's head, but it couldn't land. She revealed a look of astonishment. "You really left a trap..."

The twin lotuses rose up in the tide and came to the top of the abyss. Light came from above, and the water of the Styx River overflowed.

Qin Mu looked at Mistress Yuanmu's face and sighed.

He placed his right hand on Mistress Yuanmu's face and turned around.

"Yuanmu, Celestial Empress, the divine art I comprehended can't kill both of you, so I can only suppress both of you. If fate allows it... we shall meet again."

The five fingers of his right hand moved away from Mistress Yuanmu's face, and he walked out of the greenhouse with twin lotuses.

Qin Mu raised his head and looked at the water of the underworld river.

"Red ribbon seal," he said softly.

Swoosh—

Five chains passed through Mistress Yuanmu's facial features, and five red ropes slowly rose from the greenhouse. They crisscrossed and formed a red knot.

The twin lotuses slowly sank into the abyss of the Ruins of End.

Chapter 1581: The Change In Youdu, The Imminent Death of Earth Count

Mistress Yuanmu and Celestial Empress appeared in the same body again. As the twin lotuses descended, they also fell into the abyss.

No matter how they struggled or resisted, they couldn't break free from the red rope. Qin Mu had only comprehended one percent of the red rope, but even if it was only one percent, its power was enough to lock them down and prevent them from escaping.

Qin Mu didn't sink them into the Chaos Sea. Even if they wanted to contact the second young master of Miluo Palace, they didn't have the means to do so.

Not only that, the red knot that Qin Mu had left behind wasn't like the red knot that the master of Miluo Palace had used to seal the second young master.

He had even left behind a sixth thread, giving the second young master a chance of survival.

Qin Mu didn't give them a chance of survival. If someone came to save them and randomly touched the red rope he had left behind, the power of this mudra skill would explode and enter their bodies!

Unless someone could break the seal with brute force or was proficient in red knots, only then could they break the seal and rescue Mistress Yuanmu.

However, that would require the person's abilities to far surpass Qin Mu, or their comprehension of the red knots would surpass his.

In the current world, there were very few people whose abilities surpassed Qin Mu's, and there were even fewer people who had comprehended more than Qin Mu regarding the red knots.

Of course, there was still a possibility that Mistress Yuanmu and Celestial Empress were still alive. That was that Qin Mu's comprehension of the red knot was only one percent of the master of Miluo Palace.

Qin Mu's red rope didn't have as many complicated transformations as the master of Miluo Palace, giving them the possibility of solving it.

Qin Mu followed the ghost river out of the Ruins of End and came to Youdu. Youdu's Jade Lock Pass was still there, and Earth Count had almost destroyed it. However, because of the reincarnation of Ah Chou and Heaven Duke, this place was still safe. However, the army of the celestial heavens that was guarding this place had been completely wiped out and was destroyed by Earth Count's attack.

Qin Mu had just arrived at Jade Lock Pass when he was immediately detected by the Great Dao of Youdu. The devil qi of Youdu became incomparably dense.

He gave a slight smile, and the path of reincarnation transformed into a wheel of light. The reincarnation spun, completely blocking the senses of the Dao of Youdu towards him. The agitated Youdu devil qi instantly quieted down.

He didn't completely eliminate the karma. Even though the Dao of Reincarnation could avoid calamity, he was currently unable to completely

eliminate the karma. He only made the Dao of Youdu feel that this person wasn't Qin Mu.

If one had extremely deep cultivation on the Dao of Youdu and reached the thirty-six heavens of the Dao Realm, they could still rely on karma to search through the cycle of reincarnation and find his aura from karma.

However, the Great Dao of Youdu couldn't actively search for him, so they naturally wouldn't find him.

'Eh! Youdu has become a little weird... Looks like a lot of things happened when I was filling up the sea eye...'

Qin Mu came to the Hellfire Monument Forest in Jade Lock Pass and raised his head to take a look. Even though the Youdu devil qi was no longer agitated, it was still extremely dense and was very different from the usual Youdu.

If it was during normal times, one could see billions of paper boats shuttling back and forth in Youdu. Elder Messenger of Death rode those paper boats to receive the souls and primordial spirits of all the living beings that had died, entering Youdu for judgment.

And now, all of the paper boats had vanished.

The entire Youdu stopped operating, and no one bothered to take care of the souls of the various worlds!

If he did that, it would definitely cause chaos in all the worlds!

The souls of the dead ran amuck in the world of the living. Some of them died unjustly, while those who had resentment or ambition would become malicious ghosts.

There were even gods that had fallen and possessed powerful abilities. They possessed all living things and disrupted Yin and Yang.

There were even some who would take over the world of the living and forge the ghost country of the world of the living!

If the dead didn't die, it would cause a huge disaster!

At that moment, Youdu was filled with austere air. The circulation of the Great Dao of Youdu became even more active than before, and the devils in Youdu also became quiet. However, Qin Mu could clearly feel the power of the devil path increasing!

This kind of situation was very similar to the change in Xuandu Heavenly Dao when they were fighting Heaven Duke back then!

"Youdu has stopped operating, something big must have happened! In that case, the celestial heavens is preparing to suppress Earth Count!"

He was astonished and walked into the Hellfire Monument Forest. Soon, he found Heaven Duke's reincarnation.

Heaven Duke's reincarnation was still being tortured by the hellfire and struggling in it.

"Celestial Venerable Mu!" Heaven Duke discovered him and endured the pain from his soul as he called out.

Qin Mu paid his respects and examined him from head to toe. He saw that Heaven Duke's Heavenly Dao was even more perfect. It wasn't just the Heavenly Dao. Heaven Duke also had extraordinary comprehension and understanding towards all kinds of Great Daos in the world. When he was immersed in the karmic sin flames and got the karmic sin flames to burn, his comprehension of the Heavenly Dao and other Great Daos reached an extremely deep realm.

His Dao Realm advanced by leaps and bounds, and his cultivation was extraordinary.

"Heaven Duke has broken free from the restraints of the ancient gods, and his path is about to be completed." Qin Mu revealed a smile and congratulated him.

Heaven Duke said, "It's also thanks to Celestial Venerable Mu's help that I have the hope of achieving the Dao. Celestial Venerable Mu has noticed the changes in Youdu, right? Dao Friend Earth Count is also about to be freed. I won't be lonely on my path to success, and I'll support him."

Qin Mu's heart sank slightly. When the celestial heavens attacked Earth Count, Earth Count took the chance to get rid of his ancient god body and

become Ah Chou. This was Earth Count's long-cherished wish, so he naturally had to fulfill it.

However, if Earth Count died, Youdu would fall into the hands of the enemy, and the celestial heavens would have the power of Youdu. In addition to Xuandu, no matter if it was Yan Kang or Carefree Village, they would have no power to resist!

Xuandu controlled the sun, moon, and stars, and could cause all the worlds to sink into darkness. All kinds of natural disasters would appear, and the huge snow disaster in Eternal Peace had caused Eternal Peace to lose hundreds of millions of people!

The celestial heavens controlled Xuandu and started a war. The natural disaster would be unimaginable!

If the celestial heavens controlled Youdu again, they could invade the Life and Death Divine Treasures of all the gods and divine arts practitioners of Eternal Peace. Killing gods and divine arts practitioners wouldn't be easy!

What was even more terrifying was that if the celestial heavens controlled Earth Count's body and mobilized the ghost army of Youdu to invade the world of the living, it would be an unimaginable calamity!

The current Eternal Peace was different from the past. It had great power, and the number of gods was countless times greater than before. It also gave birth to Celestial Venerable level strong practitioners like Qin Mu.

Eternal Peace still had strong practitioners of the older generation like Lan Yutian, Xu Shenghua, and Lin Xuan. All kinds of manufacturing factories could forge the strongest divine weapons in the world, and the wealth of the people was astonishing. It was obvious that it was the strongest divine kingdom in the various heavens!

Furthermore, Qin Mu had vast connections and could help Eternal Peace ally with Carefree Village and Crimson Light Floating World.

In addition, Founding Emperor, Celestial Venerable You, Celestial Venerable Ling, Celestial Venerable Yue, and Lang Wo, as well as Celestial Venerable Yun, who was high in the Ultimate Void, were no weaker than the celestial heavens.

However, if Youdu fell into the celestial heavens' control and they really fought, the celestial heavens could flatten the Primordial Realm in a few years or even a few months!

It was because the backbone of the celestial heavens was simply too much and too strong!

The celestial heavens controlled the tens of thousands of worlds in the heavens, and the geniuses in the tens of thousands of worlds were all captured into the celestial heavens. There were a hundred strong practitioners on Emperor's Throne, and even if the four deities of the four directions died in battle, they could replace the four deities at any time!

When the war really broke out, if Qin Mu, Founding Emperor, and the rest were blocked, the backbone of the celestial heavens would be able to flatten Carefree Village, Eternal Peace, and the floating world!

"Earth Count is free, but the world won't be."

Qin Mu composed himself and said, "Dao brother, Celestial Venerable Hao has achieved the Dao, and no one can defeat him. In addition to the huge foundation of the celestial heavens that controls Xuandu and Youdu, the celestial heavens is still unmatched. If Youdu falls into the hands of the celestial heavens, what's the point of fighting? I might as well take off my clothes and tie myself up to the celestial heavens, kneeling in front of Celestial Venerable Hao to be his subject!"

There was some resentment in his words.

Heaven Duke hesitated and said, "Actually, the celestial heavens planned to lay their hands on Youdu this time because Earth Count wanted to use the Great Dao of Youdu to capture you and kill the soldiers of the celestial heavens in Jade Lock Pass. This gave the celestial heavens a reason to do so. The celestial heavens have been reporting to the various heavens these few days, announcing Earth Count's evil deeds and raising the banner of suppressing Earth Count. Earth Count is seeking his own death. His Ah Chou Earth Count is in the forest of Hellfire Monument. Maybe you should ask him..."

Qin Mu bowed and bade farewell, going to find Ah Chou and Earth Count.

Ah Chou Earth Count was bound by chains, and he endured the burning of the karma fire from all the living beings in the worlds. He knelt on the ground and hung his head down, as though he was enduring the endless suffering of the people.

Qin Mu looked at him and said after a moment, "Earth Count, after you die, whose hands will Youdu fall into? Who will succeed Earth Count?"

The chains rattled, and Ah Chou Earth Count slowly raised his head. "Celestial Venerable Mu, after I died, Youdu fell into the hands of Celestial Venerable You and Qin Fengqing. Qin Fengqing succeeded Earth Count. For a million years, Celestial Venerable You has been Benevolent Saintly King Equal to Heaven, taking care of everything in Youdu and familiar with the affairs of Youdu. Qin Fengqing is the Son of Youdu, and he controls the power of Youdu. However, his ambition is hard to find. However, with Celestial Venerable You's assistance, he can be a good Earth Count."

Qin Mu said coldly, "What about Celestial Venerable Xu? What about Son of Heaven Yin? The celestial heavens mobilized their forces against Youdu for the entire Youdu world! Mastering Youdu world is equivalent to mastering everyone's lives! With our current abilities, as long as the celestial heavens move the stars in Xuandu, we won't have any troops to protect Youdu!"

He let out a shaky breath and said patiently, "When the celestial heavens control Youdu, it means they control all lives. Earth Count, you also control Youdu, and now everyone's lives are in your hands. As long as you are willing, you can slaughter all the gods of the celestial heavens in one go and wipe out all the advantages of the celestial heavens in one fell swoop! You will be in charge of slaughtering all the gods, and I will be in charge of eliminating the Celestial Venerables of the celestial heavens! This way, the outcome will be set!"

"The Dao of Youdu doesn't allow me to lay my hands on the living unless they are people that have gone against the Dao of Youdu."

Hellfire blazed in the eyes of Ah Chou and Earth Count. "Celestial Venerable Mu, don't worry, I won't let Youdu fall into the hands of the celestial heavens. I will bring Celestial Venerable Xu to live in seclusion and live the life of a mortal. As for Son of Heaven Yin, he's no match for Little Earth Count, much less control Youdu."

Qin Mu laughed loudly. "Is Celestial Venerable Xu willing to go into seclusion with you? Earth Count, although Celestial Venerable Xu is your daughter, she has no kinship with you! She's one of the ten Celestial Venerables! She was groomed by Celestial Emperor Tai Chu to be a weapon against you!"

Ah Chou Earth Count said calmly, "She's still my daughter."

Qin Mu flicked his sleeves and passed through the layers of hellfire to arrive in front of Ah Chou and Earth Count. The path of reincarnation allowed him to not be tainted by any hellfire. No matter how fierce the hellfire here was, it couldn't hurt him at all.

The eye in the heart of Qin Mu's brows opened up, and he faced Ah Chou and Earth Count. The two of them looked at each other, and they could see the determination in each other's eyes.

"She's one of the ten Celestial Venerables," Qin Mu said.

Ah Chou Earth Count looked straight at him. "She's my daughter, I'm Ah Chou."

Qin Mu clenched his fists, and Ah Chou Earth Count tightened his chains. He leaned forward, and their faces were almost touching. They were still staring at each other.

"Celestial Venerable Mu, you want me to go against the Great Dao of Youdu and slaughter the innocent, burying the billions of gods and devils of the celestial heavens. If I do that, what's the difference between me and the ten Celestial Venerables?" Devil fire spewed out from his nostrils, burning Qin Mu's face.

Qin Mu said coldly, "In the future, you will sit back and watch the billions of gods and devils of the celestial heavens slaughter the billions of lives of Eternal Peace. What's the difference between you and the ten Celestial Venerables?"

"Stop quarreling!" Heaven Duke's body was on fire as he hobbled over to persuade them.

A fierce battle was about to begin.

Chapter 1582: The Little Monsters Of The Dragon Qilin Family

Qin Mu, Ah Chou, and Earth Count fell silent. The two of them were still willing to listen to Heaven Duke, but it was doubtful how much they could listen.

Heaven Duke stood there and wanted to say something, but after a moment, he couldn't think of what to say.

Qin Mu and Earth Count were both terrifyingly stubborn fellows. It was almost impossible to persuade them to change their minds.

Furthermore, Heaven Duke himself wasn't clean either. Back then, for his own selfish desires, he didn't consider the situation Qin Mu and Eternal Peace were in and allowed Celestial Venerable Hong and the other Celestial Venerables to punish him.

Qin Mu was his ally, so he didn't consider the situation of his ally. However, Qin Mu still tried his best to invite numerous experts, from Founding Emperor Lang Wo to Celestial Venerable You. He even personally went up to save him and revive him, giving him hope of achieving the Dao.

Otherwise, Heaven Duke wouldn't have had a chance to survive!

This time, Celestial Venerable Gong borrowed Youdu to go to the Ruins of End to suppress Qin Mu. Earth Count also took the chance to slaughter the soldiers of the celestial heavens in Jade Lock Pass, attracting the wrath of the celestial heavens. It was exactly the same as Heaven Duke's actions back then.

He wasn't considering Qin Mu and Eternal Peace, but for his own selfishness.

As allies, both of them weren't qualified.

Before them, South Deity Zhu Que, who had made the decision on her own, was the same. Without informing Qin Mu, she rebelled and lured Celestial Venerable Huo over. She wanted to borrow Celestial Venerable Huo's hands to break free from the restraints of the ancient gods, but she was suppressed by Celestial Venerable Huo in the Hall of Fragrance.

Even so, Qin Mu still tried his best to find a way to break the Hall of Fragrance and revive South Deity Zhu Que.

From this point, Heaven Duke, Earth Count, and South Deity owed Qin Mu a lot.

After a long time, Qin Mu said bleakly, "Earth Count, no matter what, Youdu can't fall into the hands of the celestial heavens. Otherwise, I won't be able to reverse the situation. I hope you have full confidence. This is the last time your Ancient God faction will act on your own. If you break free from the restraints of the ancient gods, there are other ancient gods that will follow suit. Forgive me for not saving you."

He said indifferently, "At that time, I will watch you guys court death."

Ah Chou Earth Count was silent for a moment before saying, "Many thanks."

Qin Mu snorted and left with a flick of his sleeves. His voice came from afar as he said, "The celestial heavens will not mobilize the army of the celestial heavens to kill you. The few Celestial Venerables are enough. I will do my best to invite Founding Emperor and the rest to assist. However, if Youdu falls into the hands of the celestial heavens, hehe... I will kneel in front of Celestial Venerable Hao and surrender!"

His body passed through the hellfire and vanished without a trace.

Heaven Duke saw him off and praised, "Celestial Venerable Mu's abilities are becoming more superb. You aren't even afraid of karmic sin flames. It's just that your temper is too fiery, calling yourself my father in front of us."

"His cultivation has already reached the level of a Celestial Venerable. He isn't considered weak among the ten Celestial Venerables. I don't understand his abilities anymore."

Ah Chou Earth Count said, "He was indeed angered this time. I could feel the anger in his Dao heart being ignited. If you hadn't run over just now, he would have raised his fist to fight me and beat me up."

Heaven Duke smiled. "How would he dare?"

Ah Chou Earth Count didn't say anything.

Heaven Duke asked curiously, "How did he avoid the senses of the Great Dao of Youdu?"

Ah Chou Earth Count shook his head. "I don't know. However, I can sense a strange Great Dao in his body. This Great Dao allows him to hide the cause and effect of reviving the dead deeply. I can discover this, but the Great Dao of Youdu can't."

Heaven Duke said with a smile, "Your realm has become even more profound, so I haven't seen that kind of Great Dao. Dao friend, do you think Celestial Venerable Xu will still recognize you as Ah Chou?"

Ah Chou Earth Count was silent for a moment, and a smile appeared on his incomparably ugly face. "She will recognize it. Isn't her goal to become one of the ten Celestial Venerables to kill Earth Count and save father Ah Chou?"

Heaven Duke frowned slightly and was slightly worried.

He raised his head to take a look, and Youdu was currently filled with austere air. There were already quite a number of Youdu monsters that had escaped while Celestial Venerable You wasn't around, planning to run to the mortal world to avoid disaster.

Qin Mu walked out of Youdu and came to the place where the celestial river intersected with the ghost river. The celestial river had entered Youdu and transformed into the ghost river. Numerous Youdu monsters and devils had smuggled themselves into the world of the living from there.

When he got there, he saw countless monsters swimming in the torrential water. Even the celestial river was dyed black!

Youdu wasn't like Xuandu. The people of Xuandu loved and respected Heaven Duke, so when the calamity of Xuandu descended, not many people escaped. Instead, they risked their lives to fight against the celestial heavens.

On the other hand, the monsters and devils of Youdu were born from all kinds of negative emotions in the world. The Youdu devil gods also cultivated the devil path, so when facing the calamity of Youdu, the first thing they thought of was to escape.

"Celestial Venerable Mu!" Someone suddenly called out to him.

Qin Mu looked towards the source of the voice and saw Celestial Venerable Xu standing on the water surface of the celestial river. Under her feet was pitch black river water, and countless monsters swarmed over. Behind her, more of them formed an army of devils that covered the sky.

Qin Mu stopped, and his gaze landed on Celestial Venerable Xu's face. He asked indifferently, "What advice does Celestial Venerable Xu have?"

"I don't dare to be enlightened. In terms of seniority, I still have to call you uncle."

Celestial Venerable Xu bowed slightly and said, "Celestial Venerable Gong escorted your uncle to the Ruins of End, preparing to use him to fill up the eye of the sea. However, she didn't return for a long time, yet Celestial Venerable Mu returned alive. Could it be that Celestial Venerable Gong has met with misfortune?"

Qin Mu said with a smile that wasn't a smile, "You guys have planted so many spies in Eternal Peace. Are you still not clear if Celestial Venerable Gong is dead or not?"

Celestial Venerable Xu said, "Celestial Venerable Gong has indeed met with a mishap. Someone saw her turning into ashes in the Primordial Realm, and your mount went to kill Celestial Venerable Gong's reincarnation. Someone found the corpse of Celestial Venerable Gong's reincarnation by the sea. If I die in the future, Uncle will order people to kill my reincarnation in Eternal Peace without mercy."

Qin Mu laughed, and the smile on his face vanished. "Celestial Venerable Xu, you seem to be in a good mood. Ever since I met you, this has been the longest conversation between us."

Celestial Venerable Xu smiled and said, "Celestial Venerable Hao has already imprinted the ultimate void and cultivated the Dao Tree and Dao Flower, opening up the Grand Overarching Qi Celestial Heavens."

Qin Mu said, "Celestial Venerable Hao has this ability, so it's not strange for him to imprint the Ultimate Void."

Celestial Venerable Xu said, "Celestial Venerable Hao said that other than imprinting the Great Overarching Heaven, he sensed another path to attaining

the Dao. He cultivated two kinds of Great Celestial Heavens techniques, and there was one technique that had yet to achieve the Dao."

Qin Mu's pupils contracted, but he didn't say anything.

Celestial Venerable Xu continued, "Celestial Emperor has returned from the Jade Capital City of the ancestral court. He used his powerful corporeal body to imprint the Ultimate Void and opened up the Great Overarching Heaven, the Great Overarching Heaven of Absolute Beginning."

Qin Mu shook his head and said, "Tai Chu is half crippled. Even with the support of the four young masters, he can't complete the Dao of Tai Chu His Great Overarching Heaven isn't the Tai Chu Great Overarching Heaven, but a Qi Great Overarching Heaven. His destiny has already been lost, and he's no match for Celestial Venerable Hao."

Celestial Venerable Xu exclaimed in admiration, "Uncle, you are very accurate in your judgment. No wonder you could live until now. After Celestial Emperor returned to the celestial heavens, he issued an edict and prepared to abdicate. He has already made Celestial Venerable Hao the heir apparent."

Qin Mu's heart pounded violently, and he said solemnly, "Third young master and fourth young master have become allies?"

Celestial Venerable Xu couldn't help exclaiming in admiration, "Uncle is truly powerful. You managed to guess what happened just from Celestial Emperor's intention to abdicate. Niece admires you."

Qin Mu stopped talking.

Celestial Venerable Xu said, "Uncle is so powerful, you should be able to see that Earth Count has no way to survive. Why do you have to be like a mantis trying to stop a cart from hitting a rock with an egg?"

Qin Mu laughed loudly, and his body suddenly shifted. In the next moment, he was standing in front of Celestial Venerable Xu.

His aura burst forth and collided with Celestial Venerable Xu's aura. With a loud boom, Celestial Venerable Xu's black robe expanded in all directions!

The black halo behind her head swirled furiously, and the auras of countless Youdu monsters and devil gods were connected to her. However, the billions of monsters and devil gods were also blown into the air!

Boom!

An incomparably violent tremor came from the sky, and the sky warped and swirled. The huge face of Xuandu Heaven Duke appeared in the sky, and his snow white eyes were brighter than billions of suns as he stared at Qin Mu!

Qin Mu raised his head and looked at Heaven Duke's face. He sneered and said, "Ancestral God King, a clown that killed his father."

Heaven Duke roared, and boundless starlight pressed down from the sky. However, before it could reach Qin Mu's head, it was blocked by the World Tree that appeared behind Qin Mu.

Qin Mu retracted his aura and walked past Celestial Venerable Xu. He said softly, "Virtuous Niece, no matter what, Earth Count is your father. Do you want to be like Ancestral God King and be a murderer of your father?"

Celestial Venerable Xu revealed a smile. "Celestial Venerable Mu, you have no chance of winning!"

Qin Mu laughed loudly and left. His voice came from afar. "Celestial Venerable Hao and Celestial Emperor Tai Chu are merely the dogs of the three young masters and four young masters, while I'm the seventh young master. You guys are far inferior to me!"

Celestial Venerable Xu frowned. Ancestral God King controlled Heaven Duke's corporeal body and looked at her with a questioning look.

Celestial Venerable Xu shook his head and said, "I don't have the confidence to make him stay. Celestial Venerable Hao and His Majesty Tai Chu aren't around, so there's no need to fight with him. Youdu is more important."

Ancestral God King slowly vanished.

Qin Mu walked along the celestial river to Eternal Peace and landed. Eternal Peace was changing day by day, and it had been over twenty years since he had returned. Looking around, he saw numerous divine cities floating in the

sky. Tall buildings stood tall, and there were ships coming and going among the buildings and palaces.

At this moment, the paths, skills, and divine arts of Eternal Peace were changing day by day, so he was slightly at ease.

'I have to find Celestial Venerable Ling first...'

Just as he thought until here, a familiar voice came from the Spirit Energy Mutual Shift Bridge. "Cult Master! Old Cult Master!"

Qin Mu's heart stirred slightly, and he looked towards the source of the voice. He saw a youth with the head of a qilin walking out from the Spirit Energy Mutual Shift Bridge and running towards him in joy. It was the dragon qilin.

The dragon qilin sprinted over and saw Qin Mu's face turning darker. He couldn't help shivering. 'Crap, I added the word' old 'in front of the word' Cult Master ', making Cult Master unhappy...'

He continued to sprint over and revealed his true form. His two ears trembled, and a few strange creatures with the body of a qilin and the tail of a vermillion bird flew out from his ears. They chirped and flew around Qin Mu.

Qin Mu immediately threw his unhappiness to the back of his mind and raised his hand to support a small monster. The little monster hugged his finger and ground its teeth, causing sparks to fly between its teeth.

Qin Mu was astonished. "Fatty Dragon, this is the child of you and Yan'er? Yan'er has incubated for so many years, she's finally born!"

These little monsters had dragon scales on their claws, and the little monster in his hand used its tail to coil around his finger. Its claws hugged one of the fingers as it sized him up from head to toe. Its large black eyes were filled with curiosity.

On the back of another slightly bigger little monster sat a tiny Earth Count that looked very majestic. He nodded at Qin Mu and said, "Ma ha."

The dragon qilin smiled apologetically. "I just came back from the ancestral court, so my wife asked me to take care of the children. I had no choice but to bring them along. I plan to return to Eternal Peace to find Cult Master, and after meeting him, I'll bring the children back to the Beast World."

When Qin Mu saw their family, the burden in his heart vanished without a trace. He sighed ruefully and finally said, "Fatty Dragon has grown up."

Chapter 1583: The Origins Of Education

His attention was attracted by the little cutie from the dragon qilin's house, and only then did the dragon qilin let out a sigh of relief. Qin Mu probably wouldn't pursue the term old cult master anymore.

Qin Mu brought these little monsters that were like birds, birds, beasts, beasts, dragons, and not dragons to roam around the city and observe the local customs of Eternal Peace. With these little monsters to relieve boredom, it was quite easy.

A little fellow ran to his shoulder and looked at his ear holes curiously.

There were also two little fellows that hid in his hair, and they soon started fighting over this 'bird nest'.

"Cult Master, the beast world has been developing very quickly these few years."

The dragon qilin accompanied him and said, "The Beast Realm is vast, and there are the most beasts behind the ancestral court. I helped Long Xiao build many god cities. The Primordial Realm, Xuandu, and Youdu also built quite a number of cities. Also..."

He hesitated for a moment and said, "I discussed with the emperor and used the method of reducing the number of soldiers and adding fuel to the fire to migrate some of the people of Eternal Peace to the back of the Primordial Realm. There, we built many god cities. They are called Little Eternal Peace."

When Qin Mu heard this, he let out a long sigh of relief.

Little Eternal Peace in the beast world was Eternal Peace's escape route.

'The plan to reduce the number of soldiers and spare resources can prevent the celestial heavens from detecting the decrease in the population of Eternal Peace. In addition, I can use the Life and Death Book to erase the traces of

their existence. This way, I can let these people head to the beast world without anyone noticing and open up the second Eternal Peace.'

The dragon qilin said, "I also have quite a number of powers in the beast world, and I have been trying to open up the wisdom of the beast race in the past few years. Lan Yutian, the Blue Saint, has some disciples of the beast race, and they are all primordial behemoths. I was able to build Little Eternal Peace this time because of their help."

Qin Mu nodded his head, feeling gratified.

Lan Yutian imparted his teachings in the ancestral court, and many primordial beasts followed him. They gained sentience and knew how to cultivate, evolving into a new race, the beast race.

After the beast world was established, Qin Mu had the dragon qilin follow Long Xiao to the beast world. The beasts also followed the dragon qilin to the beast world. Qin Mu's goal was to let the dragon qilin run the beast world and establish another sphere of influence.

The Beast World was situated in the dark side of the thousands of worlds, and the environment was harsh. However, if war broke out, the Beast World would be the last pure land.

The fewer people who knew about this, the better. Therefore, Qin Mu had to send out the person he trusted the most to handle this matter. The dragon qilin hadn't appeared for so many years because he was managing this matter.

"The strong practitioners of the beast race and I used reverse summoning divine arts to summon the people of Eternal Peace to the beast world. Progress has been slow these few years because we still have to be wary of Long Xiao so that he won't know about it. Luckily, we made some progress."

The dragon qilin smiled. "When will Cult Master head to Little Eternal Peace of the beast world to take a look?"

Qin Mu said with a smile, "I'm at ease when you do things. Pi, in my heart, you have long become an existence that can take charge of a section."

The dragon qilin was overjoyed. He wanted to wag his tail, but his position in the beast world was second only to Long Xiao. Because of that, he became reserved.

Qin Mu touched his head, and the dragon qilin couldn't resist anymore. He wagged his tail twice in satisfaction.

Qin Mu roamed around the god city for a week and went to take a look at the vegetable market, market, primary school, and university. He spread out his consciousness and listened to the conversations of all the people in the god city to check on the situation.

"This god city is very good. Even though it has some flaws, it's mostly upwards."

Qin Mu suddenly said, "I've seen the god city, but how's the development below?"

He came to the side of the city and looked at the land below. There were also numerous villages and towns there.

The dragon qilin followed him to land. Qin Mu walked through the countryside and came to a town. He asked, "Do all children have names?"

The dragon qilin said, "They all gave their names. My surname is Long, and Yan'er's surname is Zhu. These little guys and boys follow my surname, and the girls follow her surname. Big brother was born early, so he's a boy. His name is Chang Li, the second girl is Hong Yu, and the third one is eloquent. He's called Tan Xuan..."

Qin Mu came to the city and saw that the people in the city were usually old people with children. However, there were very few young and strong people. He couldn't help frowning.

He came to the primary school in town and listened to a few lessons. His brows furrowed even more tightly.

The people in this town were not as well-dressed as the people in the god city. Their living conditions were also much worse than those in the god city, and their diet was the same.

What was even more terrifying was the primary school and college. The teachers that taught the children were all very ordinary divine arts practitioners. There weren't many talented people, so teaching the children was just passing by. Even the teachers didn't know much.

He went to ask the elder in the town, and the elder said, "The young people have all gone to the god city, to the mines, to the manufacturing factories, and to the lower capital after crossing the mountains. They might not even meet once or twice a year."

"In that case, primary schools and colleges in the countryside..."

"With fewer people, we can't continue with primary schools and colleges. Some of them have already closed down. Our town is bigger, so we can still continue with it. Those with some money at home have already gone to the city to seek knowledge, while those without money can only stay behind to learn some skills so that they won't starve to death."

Qin Mu stood in a daze in the dilapidated primary school and was slightly muddle-headed. He muttered, "Only a hundred years, only a hundred years..."

The dragon qilin said carefully, "Cult Master, their lives are much better than a hundred years ago."

Qin Mu shook his head and said, "This isn't what I want. Let's continue forward and take a look."

When he came to the village in the countryside, it was even more dilapidated. Qin Mu didn't stay for too long and directly asked where the primary schools in the village were.

"It has been closed for over a decade." Someone brought him to the ruins of the village primary school.

Qin Mu brought the dragon qilin down and shuttled through the countryside. Above their heads was a bright and beautiful god city that was flourishing to the extreme. Below them were dilapidated towns, leaving only the old and the young.

He walked past many cities and villages in Eternal Peace, but his brows never relaxed.

As the night deepened, Qin Mu stopped. The dragon qilin brought his little fellows to build a bonfire, and everyone sat beside it.

The dragon qilin said, "Cult Master, this is actually unavoidable. The development of the god city will definitely attract the young and strong. The young and strong will have a way out in the god city. They can contribute, seek knowledge, and have a greater chance of development. However, the god city doesn't need the elderly and children, so the old and the young can only stay in the village. This is justice, not fairness."

Qin Mu nodded and said, "I understand. I was the one who taught you the logic."

The dragon qilin let out a sigh of relief and said with a smile, "Since Cult Master understands this logic, you should know that the faster Eternal Peace develops, the more different classes will be created. Some people rely on their own abilities and talent to earn a lot of money, so that they can achieve meteoric success and take up a prominent position. Some people are a step behind, but they can still thrive and not worry about food, food, shelter, and transportation. There are also some people who, because they haven't become divine arts practitioners, can only stay in the countryside. Eternal Peace, learn to use what you can, and only by doing things can you achieve success. Isn't that the ideal of Cult Master?"

Qin Mu nodded his head. "I also understand. These principles were also taught to you by me."

"In that case, why is Cult Master frowning?"

The dragon qilin was puzzled. "The development of Eternal Peace over the past hundred years is all in accordance with your philosophy, and the people will use it according to the path of the saint. Why is Cult Master still worried?"

Qin Mu let out a shaky breath and said solemnly, "Everything can be done according to justice, except for education."

The dragon qilin was stunned, and he said, "There's no difference in Eternal Peace's education. No matter if it's a poor family or a rich family, the divine arts and ultimate arts that can be learned are all the best. Eternal Peace doesn't hold anything back. Isn't this fair?"

Qin Mu added firewood to the bonfire, and the flames shone on his face, making it dark and gloomy. "There are differences in aptitude, comprehension, and temperament. When one grows up, their achievements will be different, and their social class will be different. This is the right thing to do, but there can't be a hierarchy in education."

"Parents are slow-witted and are reduced to poor people, but children aren't necessarily slow-witted. If a child with outstanding talent is born in a poor family and can't receive good education because of poor family circumstances, wasting his talent and wisdom to become a common person, this is the greatest injustice. For him to become a common person because of poor family circumstances is fair, but not fair!"

"Everything in Eternal Peace is fine now, but it's not fair in terms of education. Education is divided, and in the long run, the poor will become poorer and have no chance of making a comeback. This is what makes my hair stand on end. Eternal Peace's reform going in this direction isn't what I want."

Qin Mu pondered over it and said, "The reform is to give people hope and not to solidify this kind of class. Among the three hundred and sixty halls of Heavenly Saint Cult, only there are no halls. After I became Heavenly Saint Cult Master, I established the halls. The students in the halls back then were all from poor families. Back then, I could still achieve this step, so why can't I do it today?"

He frowned. "The voices of the poor are low, and their voices are soft. Even if they complain loudly in the wilderness, the people in the divine city won't be able to hear them. However, someone has to speak up for them. It's not to seek a future for them, but to seek justice for their descendants. I'm Imperial Preceptor, the tallest person in the god city. If I don't say anything, hehe, who else will speak up for them?"

The dragon qilin frowned and pondered for a long time before saying, "I see Cult Master has something on his mind these days, and I'm afraid a great battle is coming. If we teach and reform now, it will definitely affect the interests of many people and cause the foundation of the upper echelons to be unstable."

Qin Mu fiddled with the bonfire and said solemnly, "If the celestial heavens wants to touch Youdu, they will then take Carefree Village, Eternal Peace, and restore the rule of half-gods, making people unable to resist. At this time, Eternal Peace's reform of education will indeed cause some chaos. However,

what I want is not a temporary victory or defeat, but Eternal Peace's everlasting prosperity and undefeated victory! Now, the reform of education will allow us to prosper for a hundred thousand years. Otherwise, the upper echelons of today will be the ten Celestial Venerables of tomorrow. We can't ignore it."

He gave a low laugh. "Now, in the thousands of worlds and heavens, half-gods eat humans, which is why Eternal Peace wants to overthrow the rule of half-gods. If people eat humans in the future, that would be a joke! In this position, one should scheme for politics. I'm Imperial Preceptor, so I have to scheme for politics. The reform of education is imperative. I will submit a memorial to the emperor and let her promote Young Patriarch Wen Yuan to be in charge of this matter. Young Patriarch Wen Yuan has always been down-to-earth, but he has to travel in the countryside for a few years to see the situation in the countryside clearly."

The dragon qilin looked at him and suddenly said with a smile, "Cult Master is still the former cult master. Since this matter has been decided, Cult Master should make a trip to the worlds."

Qin Mu looked at him in astonishment.

The dragon qilin said with a smile, "The celestial heavens pushed forward the celestial coins to control the economy of the world. Back then, Cult Master decided on the strategy of forging a country. After a hundred years, Cult Master should take a look at the situation in the heavens and the myriad worlds."

Qin Mu gave it some thought and said, "Whether or not Eternal Peace will succeed will depend on the hearts of the people. Not only will it depend on the hearts of Eternal Peace's people, it will also depend on the hearts of the people of the thousands of worlds in the heavens. Alright, let us go to the thousands of worlds in the heavens!"

He stood up, and the little monsters in the dragon qilin's house were still sleeping. The tiny Earth Count made a shushing motion and gathered these little fellows up.

The dragon qilin opened his ears and let him carry these little fellows into his ears.

The two of them headed to the nearest god city. On the way, Qin Mu had already written his memorial. When they reached the god city, he immediately ordered people to hurry and send it to Eternal Peace's capital city.

Ling Yuxiu read through the memorials overnight. When she saw Qin Mu's memorial, she muttered to herself and ordered people to go to the ancestral court to invite Wen Yuan.

"The one who herds cows rarely comes back, but he didn't come to see me. He only sent a memorial up..."

She shook her head. The memorial not only talked about the reform of education, but also about Youdu. She asked people to find Celestial Venerable Ling, Celestial Venerable Yue, Lang Wo, and Founding Emperor.

Ling Yuxiu suppressed the thoughts in her heart and thought to herself, 'The battle of Youdu cannot be lost, or else Eternal Peace will be in danger!'

She immediately ordered people to search for the whereabouts of these Celestial Venerables and thought to herself, 'If the one that herds cows doesn't come back, where did he go?'

Chapter 1584: Chaos In The Infinite Worlds

Qin Mu and the dragon qilin traveled to the Azure Yang World. The Azure Yang World was one of the larger worlds in the thousands of worlds, and it was extremely prosperous.

Logically speaking, they only needed a Spirit Energy Mutual Shift Bridge to reach the Azure Yang Realm. However, Qin Mu and the dragon qilin had first used a Spirit Energy Mutual Shift Bridge to reach the Ten Thousand Port Realm, then changed the route from the Ten Thousand Port Realm to the Nether River Realm before entering the Azure Yang Realm.

"Why do you have to toss and turn so many times?"

Qin Mu couldn't help being bewildered and said, "Every time a merchant ship passes through a world, they have to pay a toll. The goods on the ship have to be unloaded and inspected once, which is time-consuming and exhausting."

Why can't we just build a Spirit Energy Mutual Shift Bridge that connects to the Azure Yang Realm so that it's easier to come and go?"

The dragon qilin said, "All the worlds in the heavens are under the rule of the celestial heavens, and only then does the celestial heavens have the right to build the Spirit Energy Mutual Shift Bridge of all worlds. Most of the worlds in the heavens and worlds that have trade and commerce with Eternal Peace have to pass through worlds like Ten Thousand Ports and Nether River. Cult Master, you saw the god city near the Spirit Energy Mutual Shift Bridge, right? There's a military camp there, and the celestial heavens' army is stationed there. Half of the taxes here have to be handed over to the celestial heavens."

Qin Mu thought about it. There were indeed many soldiers guarding beside the Spirit Energy Mutual Shift Bridge.

"The goods have been exploited by the celestial heavens layer by layer. The celestial heavens have extracted too much profit from this place, but the people doing business don't have much profit to speak of."

Qin Mu said, "It's fine for a short period of time, but as time goes by, the celestial coins will flow back to the celestial heavens, and Eternal Peace will be able to export goods without being affected. However, the other heavens will become poorer. If every world can have a Spirit Energy Mutual Shift Bridge connecting to Eternal Peace and bypass the celestial heavens..."

"The celestial heavens will fight Eternal Peace to the death," the dragon qilin said with a smile.

Qin Mu laughed. The spirit energy bridge of each world was connected to Eternal Peace, so the celestial heavens would definitely fight with Eternal Peace. However, he still had to do this in the future.

Qin Mu walked through the Azure Yang Realm. The Azure Yang Realm was a world dominated by half-gods. The half-gods were high up in the sky while the other races could only do hard labor in the Azure Yang Realm.

He roamed around and saw that chaos had already broken out here. High-level half-gods firmly controlled all the resources in this world, and wine pools and forests of meat. Meanwhile, low-level half-gods were as bitter as the other races. Their lives were destitute and filled with resentment.

These half-gods had also become lazy because of the glory of their ancestors. They were unwilling to manage the livelihood of the lower races, so they became more tired.

Along the way, he had already seen no less than ten groups of bandits plundering in all directions. The ruler of Azure Yang World had sent troops to encircle and suppress them, but after one group was wiped out, another group rose up on the other side.

He came to the center of power in the Azure Yang World. There was a huge god city that was dazzling in gold and jade. Gods stood in great numbers, and it was extremely luxurious. It was completely different from the chaos that Qin Mu had seen on the way.

The gods were indulging in wine, singing and dancing everywhere, and their army was relaxed.

Qin Mu brought the dragon qilin out of the Azure Yang World and went to another medium-sized heaven, Fengxiao Realm.

As soon as they entered Fengxiao Realm, they encountered two armies fighting. The ruler of Fengxiao Realm had already been defeated by the volunteer army, and numerous gods and devils rebelled against the ruler of Fengxiao Realm.

The ruler of Fengxiao Realm couldn't defeat him, so he went to seek help from the celestial heavens. The celestial heavens sent a huge army to suppress the rebellion in Fengxiao Realm, causing smoke to rise.

Qin Mu and the dragon qilin came to the song stage world again.

On the other hand, the song arena world was peaceful, but he could acutely sense the undercurrents surging under the peace. There were many people who were resentful, and a disaster was stirring.

Qin Mu walked through the heavens one after another, and he saw that with the appearance of the Spirit Energy Mutual Shift Bridge and the rise of Eternal Peace's forging, the status of these worlds had also changed unknowingly.

Some of the heavens had declined because of the celestial currency flowing out, and the people had no way to survive. They could only rely on selling

mines for a living, but their wealth was concentrated in the hands of the gods and devils that controlled power.

Some of the heavens could still maintain their former glory and not be crushed by Eternal Peace's forging.

There were also heavens that became a part of Eternal Peace's economy and gradually rose up to seek greater benefits.

The weak fell into internal strife, and the rising wanted more power.

And the key to all of this was the celestial currency.

"The celestial heavens can indeed forge countless celestial coins, but the reason why they are valuable is because he used the credit of the celestial heavens as a guarantee. If they were to forge infinite celestial coins, they would be worthless."

Qin Mu said with a smile, "Because it can't be forged indefinitely, the total amount of celestial coins is limited. The total amount is limited. When Eternal Peace and the new heavens rise up, the rainbow absorbs the wealth of the surrounding heavens, and the celestial heavens' celestial currency also decreases in trade. In order to maintain his rule, the celestial heavens' celestial coins have to maintain a certain amount, so he can only suck money from the other heavens. He also has to use celestial coins to buy goods from Eternal Peace, so he can only continue to absorb the other heavens to extend his life."

The dragon qilin said, "As you suck, the blood of the other heavens will be sucked dry by the celestial heavens, and chaos will arise. Many heavens that can't survive are already showing signs of rebelling against the celestial heavens."

Qin Mu walked around Jade Pot World and looked around. Flames of war raged in the sky as he said, "The celestial heavens has established a huge system. All the worlds in the heavens are protecting the celestial heavens. No matter if it's active or passive, all the worlds in the heavens must pledge allegiance to the celestial heavens. The celestial heavens has formed an unbreakable alliance!"

"This alliance is led by the celestial heavens. All of the worlds and heavens have to listen to the celestial heavens' orders and provide all kinds of

resources for the celestial heavens, including manpower! The most outstanding geniuses of the worlds and heavens will head to the celestial heavens to seek their own development and become superior! Under such circumstances, the celestial heavens will become stronger! In the other worlds and heavens, just one or two geniuses won't be able to overturn the heavens and fight against this alliance!"

"It's almost impossible for Eternal Peace to rise in such a situation. No matter how many geniuses appear, they can't be compared to the worlds in the heavens. Unless we break this seemingly unbreakable alliance!"

"It's the simplest way to start economically. This isn't a scheme, it's an open scheme."

He walked among the ruins and said, "The heavenly master who is in charge of the finances of the celestial heavens should be in a terrible fix."

The dragon qilin caught up with him and said, "What if the celestial heavens abolishes the celestial coin in exchange for a new one?"

"If the celestial heavens abolishes the celestial currency, they will be crippling their own martial arts."

Qin Mu said calmly, "Great abundance coins can then take the chance to rise up and swallow the heavens that circulate the celestial coins, replacing them to become new celestial coins. Thus, the celestial heavens can neither allow the celestial heavens to overflow the celestial coins nor abolish them."

The dragon qilin pondered for a long time before saying, "In that case, the celestial heavens can abolish the Spirit Energy Mutual Shift Bridge and cut off the trade with Eternal Peace and the emerging heavens."

Qin Mu said with a smile, "If the celestial heavens wants to suppress the chaos in the thousands of worlds, they need to continue buying goods from Eternal Peace. How can it be so easy to cut off trade? The moment Mistress Yuanmu moved the Spirit Energy Mutual Shift Bridge to the celestial heavens, the chaos in the thousands of worlds was already destined!"

The dragon qilin revealed a look of admiration. The Spirit Energy Mutual Shift Bridge was a creation that Qin Mu had proposed along with the black tiger god. It was also Qin Mu who had sent the Spirit Energy Mutual Shift Bridge to the celestial heavens, and it was controlled by Mistress Yuanmu, who was the

Patriarch Creation Palace Master at that time, pushing it to the myriad worlds in the heavens.

Mistress Yuanmu probably didn't expect that the Spirit Energy Mutual Shift Bridge would become a weapon that could shake the foundation of the celestial heavens' rule!

Back then, she had pushed the Spirit Energy Mutual Shift Bridge just to stabilize the celestial heavens' rule over the worlds.

"In that case, the celestial heavens can only use force to extend their lives."

The dragon qilin gave it some thought and said, "The celestial heavens has supreme martial power, and they have troops stationed in all the worlds and heavens. Currently, they control the strongest power in the entire universe! If the celestial heavens were to use force on Eternal Peace..."

"This is what I'm worried about."

Qin Mu walked into the Spirit Energy Mutual Shift Bridge and headed to Eternal Peace. He said, "Eternal Peace, Carefree Village, and the newly risen heavens have joined forces. Although their military power is still inferior to the celestial heavens, they already have the power to intimidate the celestial heavens. Founding Emperor, Lang Wo, Celestial Venerable Ling, Celestial Venerable Yue, Celestial Venerable Yun, Celestial Venerable You, and me, as well as Heavenly Yin, Green Dragon, Black Tortoise, White Tiger, Gongsun Yan, and Crimson Emperor, the high-level combat power can already threaten the celestial heavens. However, the middle and lower levels are still far inferior to the celestial heavens. As long as the high-level powerhouses of the celestial heavens obstruct us, Eternal Peace will still be easily destroyed. Only when the alliance of the thousands of worlds in the heavens collapses will there be a chance to resist the celestial heavens. However, Youdu is about to fall into the hands of the celestial heavens..."

He frowned again. If Youdu fell into the hands of the celestial heavens, there would really be no possibility of a comeback!

If Earth Count could give him another hundred years, perhaps he wouldn't have made things so difficult for him.

Unfortunately...

"Fatty Dragon, go back, go to the Beast World."

Qin Mu walked out of the Spirit Energy Mutual Shift Bridge and said, "When we reach the beast world, be careful. Also, be on guard against your godfather, Long Xiao. Long Xiao isn't reliable. He's a fence sitter. If he betrays the agreement between us in the future, you have to have the means to deal with the unexpected."

"Cult Master, don't worry. I have learned many things from Cult Master's cultivation. I won't disgrace Cult Master's reputation!" The dragon qilin transformed into a human and stood up, cupping his fists and bowing.

Qin Mu hugged him tightly.

A whirlpool of profound light appeared in the sky, revealing the vast and boundless land of the beast world. The dragon qilin's body gradually rose and vanished into the whirlpool.

The whirlpool vanished, and Qin Mu retracted his gaze and walked into Gongsun Yan's Virtuous Earth Celestial Palace.

In the Earth Virtue Heavenly Palace's Dao Academy, Lang Wo and Celestial Venerable Yue were already waiting there, chatting with each other. Celestial Venerable Ling sat at the side, flipping through the books of the Dao Academy, paying no attention to the others.

Founding Emperor was flipping through the Sword Canon compiled by Village Chief and the other experts of the sword path in Eternal Peace. Village Chief stood at the side, waiting for his pointers.

When Qin Mu arrived, Founding Emperor raised his eyebrows and shifted his gaze away from Sword Canon to Qin Mu.

Qin Mu touched his face and asked in astonishment, "I look better than before?"

"No, it's equally ugly."

Founding Emperor lowered his head and continued to flip through the Sword Canon, but the corners of his mouth twitched.

Even though his gaze was on the exquisite ultimate arts of the sword path in the 'Sword Canon', he couldn't help but recall his encounters in the Jade Capital City of the ancestral court.

That day, he followed an old woman and passed through sixteen long rivers of chaos. They came to the Miluo Palace that stood above the destruction of the first universe and walked into the hall of chaos.

There, he saw the seventh young master, a seventh young master who had experienced the vicissitudes of life and was filled with wisdom. The seventh young master who shocked him speechless.

Seventh young master Qin Mu.

Chapter 1585: Celestial Venerable Qin's Words Are True, Celestial Venerable Mu Is Strong and Strong

The seventh young master of Hall of Chaos was the Qin Mu in front of him, so one could imagine how shocked Founding Emperor was back then.

What the seventh young master, Qin Mu, told him shocked him even more!

Up until now, he had never mentioned his encounters in Hall of Chaos to anyone else. He was much calmer than Qin Mu and was very good at keeping secrets.

Back then, when he had returned to the first year of the Dragon Han Era through Celestial Venerable Ling's divine art, he had never mentioned Qin Mu to anyone.

He was even careful and tried his best to maintain the role of an observer during the first year of the Dragon Han Era. He didn't try to change any history. This was different from Qin Mu. He didn't interfere with history. Qin Mu's personality was flamboyant, and he created a huge ruckus during the first year of the Dragon Han Era. In the end, both of them completed history.

Founding Emperor gradually calmed himself down and flipped through the Sword Canon. He decided to bury the incident in his heart and not tell anyone.

Qin Mu looked around. Celestial Venerable Ling, Celestial Venerable Yue, Founding Emperor, and him had four of the five Celestial Venerables who had founded the Heaven Alliance back then. This made his heart surge, and he laughed. "Of the five founding elders of the Heaven Alliance, only one is left. Where's my golden ship?"

He said excitedly, "The World Crossing Golden Ship didn't land in the hands of the enemy, right? I'll use this golden ship to send Celestial Venerable Yun's corporeal body into the Great Overarching Consciousness Heaven, and Celestial Venerable Yun will be able to break free from the shackles and descend from the Great Overarching Heaven. This way, all five elders of creation will be present!"

Celestial Venerable Ling raised her head from the sea of books and said, "I parked the golden ship outside Dao Academy."

Qin Mu immediately wanted to rush over, but Founding Emperor closed the Sword Canon and raised his eyebrows. "Celestial Venerable Mu, are you sure you want to save Earth Count?"

Qin Mu stopped and looked at him with a puzzled expression.

"You know very well that there's no chance of winning this battle."

Founding Emperor returned the Sword Canon to Village Chief and stood up. "Lang Wo is weak. If she fights with any Celestial Venerable, she will definitely lose. After experiencing the bloodbath of the Paramita World and the migration of Carefree Village, there are only one or two thousand masters of creation left. If anything happens to Lang Wo, the race of masters of creation will be in danger of extinction!"

Lang Wo sat there quietly and said, "Celestial Venerable Mu is the holy infant of the masters of creation. I trust him."

'Fire, Ancestor, Lang, Xu, and the other Celestial Venerables have returned from the Ancestral Court Jade Capital. Everyone is different from before. Celestial Venerable Yue's cultivation can't be compared to theirs, so she can only harass them. She can't deal fatal damage to the enemy.'

Founding Emperor continued, "She has been plagued by Dao injuries for forty thousand years and has just recovered. During these forty thousand years,

her abilities haven't improved much, but her enemies have advanced by leaps and bounds! During the battle of Youdu, her life is in danger!"

Celestial Venerable Yue had a calm expression as she said, "My Dao injury was healed by Celestial Venerable Mu. If he wants me to go to Youdu, I'll go there. On the battlefield, I can protect myself."

Founding Emperor said indifferently, "That was in the past. In the past, the ten Celestial Venerables couldn't break your Dao of Space. Now, the celestial heavens already has many divine arts that can break your techniques and divine arts. No matter how brilliant your Dao of Space is, can it escape the wisdom of Heaven Duke's corporeal body?"

Celestial Venerable Yue recalled how Qin Mu had barged into the peach forest to see her and relied on Heaven Duke's guidance. Her heart sank.

Ancestral God King who controlled Heaven Duke's corporeal body could easily break through her Extreme Void Scripture!

Other than that, there was Celestial Venerable Huo. When Celestial Venerable Huo was in control of the Dao Fire Ancestral Land, he had used the Nine Heavens Dao Fire Altar to break through her Extreme Void, making it hard for her to protect herself.

Founding Emperor was extremely calm as he said, "Celestial Venerable Ling's abilities fluctuate between high and low. When she's high, she can kill those who have achieved the Dao. When she's low, even Celestial Venerables can kill her."

Celestial Venerable Ling said, "My life was saved by Celestial Venerable Mu, and no one can kill me."

Founding Emperor sneered. "At most, I'll be trapped for another forty thousand years?"

Celestial Venerable Ling didn't say anything.

'Celestial Venerable You has power, but can he be stronger than Celestial Venerable Huo? Not necessarily.'

Founding Emperor continued, "Celestial Venerable Yun has just revived, so even if you return his corporeal body to him, his corporeal body will still be

weak. At most, he will have the corporeal body of the Emperor's Throne Realm. He has a powerful Dao Tree fruit, but he didn't cultivate it himself. He still needs some time to completely control the power of the Grand Emperor."

He analyzed who was stronger and who was weaker, and he said, "It's even possible that in the long years to come, he will never be able to fully control the Grand Emperor's power. I can fight Celestial Venerable Hao, but I can't fight Celestial Venerable Hao and Grand Primordium at the same time! If Grand Primordium escapes me, everyone else might die in his hands! The current Grand Primordium and Celestial Venerable Hao are no weaker than the Grand Emperor!"

Qin Mu said, "And me..."

Founding Emperor said, "Can you defend against Celestial Venerable Hao or the Grand Primordium? Earth Count isn't of much use, he's only seeking death! Furthermore, there are two ancient gods of taiji beside the Grand Primordium, who can defend against them?"

Qin Mu frowned.

Founding Emperor said solemnly, "The battle of Youdu is a trap, not a trap to destroy Earth Count, but a trap that's targeted at us! Celestial Venerable Hao's power has already been formed, and he wants to use the name of Earth Count to wipe us out in one fell swoop! Even if we suffer heavy casualties, it's impossible for us to win. We can only watch Youdu fall into the enemy's hands!"

He slowed down his tone and said, "Earth Count is bent on seeking death and breaking free from the restraints of the Great Dao of Youdu. This battle is completely unnecessary for us. We finally managed to reunite and have hope of victory, but because of this unnecessary battle, our future advantage was shattered. This is what the fool did."

Qin Mu fell silent, and after a moment, he said, "If we don't move, the celestial heavens will have a greater advantage. If we fight, we still have a chance to take back Youdu. If we take back Youdu, we will have room to maneuver in the future. If Youdu falls, there will be no more space to survive..."

'What if I can't take it back?'

Founding Emperor looked straight into his eyes, and his words were like his sword path. He advanced step by step, not giving him a chance to defend. He pointed at the weak point of his Dao heart. "What if in this battle, no matter how hard you work, you can't take back Youdu? What if your Dao friend dies because of this battle?"

Celestial Venerable Yue frowned slightly. Founding Emperor was a little talkative today, and his words were sharp. He seemed different from his usual self.

Lang Wo's gaze landed on Founding Emperor, and she was slightly puzzled.

She had interacted more with Founding Emperor, and he was usually calm and composed. However, he seemed to have lost his composure today.

Qin Mu smiled. "I'm the Invincible Great Wizard, I can revive..."

"What if you can't revive now?"

Founding Emperor continued to interrogate him. "Your Myriad Calamity Indestructible isn't omnipotent, and it also has its flaws. If you are unable to revive your Dao friend because you saved Earth Count, would your Dao heart collapse?"

Celestial Venerable Ling raised her head and looked at Founding Emperor in doubt. Even though she was a little insensitive, she could still sense the strangeness of Founding Emperor.

Qin Mu found it hard to defend.

Founding Emperor took another step forward and said solemnly, "The battle of Youdu isn't a battle between us and Celestial Venerable Hao and the Grand Primordium. It's actually a battle between the three young masters and the four young masters of Miluo Palace! We aren't fighting Celestial Venerable Hao and the Grand Primordium, but them! Do you think we can fight against the three young masters and four young masters with our current abilities?"

Qin Mu opened his mouth.

"Earth Count is your ally, but our ally?"

Founding Emperor's words became sharper, making him unable to defend himself. "Heaven Duke and Earth Count saved you, and you have already repaid them! You saved Heaven Duke and even helped Earth Count clean up the power of the celestial heavens in Youdu. Because of this, you took a huge blame and almost lost your life! This repayment is already enough! Do you plan to drag the fate of Eternal Peace, Carefree Village, the masters of creation, and even the human race to save him?"

Qin Mu fell silent.

"You have done your best for the ancient gods."

Founding Emperor surveyed the surroundings. His gaze swept past Lang Wo, Celestial Venerable Yue, Celestial Venerable Ling, and the rest before landing on Qin Mu's face. He solemnly said, "The ancient gods actually didn't do much for you and Eternal Peace. On the contrary, you did a lot for them. The situation is becoming clearer. You can't fight with your life on the line."

Qin Mu muttered to himself for a long time before bowing and agreeing. He straightened his back and said with a smile, "It's my fault for not thinking properly. You guys don't have to go to the battle of Youdu, and I won't go either. Earth Count is courting death, so let him die by himself. The most important thing now is to find a Youdu that has fallen into the hands of the celestial heavens. How should the human race protect themselves?"

Founding Emperor revealed a smile and said, "I'm very happy that you can let it go. I have an idea on how to protect the human race. That is to change the Life and Death Divine Treasure and eliminate the dead of the human race."

Qin Mu's eyes lit up, and he said with a smile, "This requires Earth Count's Life and Death Book. Earth Count's Life and Death Book is in Celestial Venerable You's hands, and Celestial Venerable You isn't on guard against me. I'll go see Celestial Venerable Yun first, then find him and steal the Life and Death Book when he's not prepared."

Founding Emperor said with a smile, "You are number two among all the divine thieves in the world. I'm at ease if you steal the Life and Death Book."

Qin Mu laughed loudly and walked out.

Founding Emperor watched him walk out of the Dao Academy, and Celestial Venerable Yue's gaze landed on Founding Emperor's face. She said indifferently, "Qin Ye, do you believe that he won't save Earth Count?"

Founding Emperor said solemnly, "Celestial Venerable Mu, strange man, he always keep his words. I believe him."

"A man's mouth is a liar!"

Celestial Venerable Yue sneered. "If Celestial Venerable Mu went to save Earth Count, would you go?"

Founding Emperor said with a serious expression, "I won't go. I just told him about the pros and cons, why would I go and die? I won't ruin the future of the human race for him, Earth Count! You can choose not to believe Celestial Venerable Mu, but you must believe me, right? I, Qin Ye, am a man of my word, and I have never broken my promise! If you don't believe me, you can ask Celestial Venerable Ling. Celestial Venerable Ling understands me better than anyone else!"

Celestial Venerable Ling stood up and walked out. She said, "Celestial Venerable Qin is indeed a believer. I brought him to travel through history, but he never told anyone."

Celestial Venerable Yue hurriedly got up and asked, "Ling, where are you going?"

"I'll go with Celestial Venerable Mu to supervise him."

Celestial Venerable Ling didn't even turn her head as she replied, "Forty thousand years ago, he taught me the Dao markings of Miluo Palace, but I didn't have the time to teach him what I comprehended. Just wait for my return."

She left in a hurry.

Founding Emperor also walked out and said, "After Celestial Venerable Mu meets Celestial Venerable Yun, he will go to Youdu to steal the Life and Death Book. I also need to return to Carefree Village to get rid of the dead for the human race."

He left the academy and vanished without a trace.

Celestial Venerable Yue blinked and looked at Lang Wo. She smiled and said, "They are all gone. Lang Wo, what about you? If you are free, why don't we go to Celestial Venerable Yun's Great Overarching Heaven? You haven't seen Celestial Venerable Yun for a long time, right?"

Lang Wo stood up and said indifferently, "How about meeting him? I still remember how he watched millions of my people get killed by the Grand Emperor in order to fight against him. From then on, I swore that I would never see him again."

Celestial Venerable Yue hurriedly grabbed her hand and said apologetically, "Ling and I were also involved in what happened back then. We were wrong..."

Lang Wo gently shook off her hand. "I didn't blame Aunt Yue and Aunt Ling. I only blamed Uncle Yun. He's the hero in my heart, but... Don't worry, there are only a thousand masters of creation left. I won't go to Youdu."

Celestial Venerable Yue could only watch her leave.

Only she and Village Chief were left in Wen Dao Sanctuary. Celestial Venerable Yue paced back and forth as she glanced at Village Chief, who was studying the 'Sword Canon'. She was so angry that she laughed. "Su Muzhe, the sword Canon was written by you, what's there to see?"

Village Chief raised his head to take a glance at her and said, "Just now, Founding Emperor corrected some mistakes and wrote some new moves on the sword manual. I'm currently researching them."

Celestial Venerable Yue snatched the Sword Canon from him and smiled. "You know Celestial Venerable Mu the best. Do you think he will help Earth Count?"

Village Chief looked at the 'Sword Canon' in her hand and said carefully, "The nine little fellows of our Disabled Elderly Village have always been unyielding and never go back on their words. Mu'er was taught by the nine of us, so of course, he has also inherited our good tradition. His upbringing is very good... Celestial Venerable, don't spoil it, this sword Canon is very precious!"

Chapter 1586: A Palace In The Moon

Qin Mu found the golden ship and was about to head to the Ultimate Void when he saw Celestial Venerable Ling walking over.

"Do you know how to go to the Ultimate Void and find Celestial Venerable Yun?" she asked as she stood under the ship.

Qin Mu was slightly stunned. He revealed a smile and stretched out his hand.

Celestial Venerable Ling grabbed his hand, and Qin Mu pulled her onto the ship.

"Your ship is weird."

Celestial Venerable Ling landed on the bow of the ship and said, "I saw someone on the ship, but I couldn't see who it was. Furthermore, your ship is actually huge, and there's an unknown amount of space inside. I invited Celestial Venerable Yue to search for it, but she couldn't find this ship even after half a year."

Qin Mu jumped in shock. Celestial Venerable Yue had searched for half a year, but she still couldn't find this ship?

Celestial Venerable Yue's space divine art was no small matter, and her attainments were so high that even Qin Mu had to look up to her. It would probably take her a few years to travel from one end of the universe to the other.

"Celestial Venerable Yue said that this ship seems to have a life of its own and can grow or shrink on its own. The person on this ship is hiding, so you guys can't find him," Celestial Venerable Ling said as she looked at the ship.

Qin Mu followed her gaze and could only see the palaces on the outside of the golden ship. Until now, he hadn't seen the entire appearance of the golden ship.

"Are you saying that the master of Miluo Palace is really living on this ship?"

He pondered and said, "However, the master of Miluo Palace is already dead. If someone was on the ship, it wouldn't be him. It could only be his imprint. Or maybe, there's really someone hiding on this ship..."

He thought about it and suppressed his urge to search for the golden ship. He smiled and said, "It's more important to meet Celestial Venerable Yun first. This golden ship of mine is extraordinary and can enter the ultimate void. However, I don't know where Celestial Venerable Yun's Great Overarching Heaven is."

'The Great Overarching Heaven is of utmost importance. If Celestial Venerable Hao and the Grand Primordium find their way there, Celestial Venerable Yun will be dead, so he has to hide.'

Celestial Venerable Ling said, "Not many people know where the Great Overarching Heaven is, so I'll give you some pointers on how to get there. On the way, I can impart my comprehension of these forty thousand years to you."

Qin Mu was delighted.

Celestial Venerable Ling thought about it and decided to use consciousness techniques to impart what she had comprehended over the past forty thousand years to him. This way, it would save time and allow Qin Mu to comprehend more.

The golden ship slowly rose into the sky, accelerating bit by bit.

On the golden ship, Qin Mu sorted out the knowledge that Celestial Venerable Ling had imparted to him while controlling the golden ship. He had to wait until the golden ship reached a certain speed before opening the void and allowing it to travel through the void.

Celestial Venerable Ling's comprehension over the past forty thousand years was indeed extraordinary. She had already comprehended the Dao markings of the Miluo Palace that Qin Mu had imparted to her.

This was a great achievement!

There were endless transformations in the Dao markings of Miluo Palace, and there were countless details. When the Dao markings changed, they would connect together, making it incomparably complicated.

Qin Mu had stayed in Miluo Palace for a long time, but he was unable to solve the mysteries contained in the fixed Dao markings. He was unable to solve the changes in the Dao markings.

Even so, he relied on this shallow comprehension to create the Primordial Finger, making Celestial Venerable Huo, God Emperor Lang Xuan, and the rest not dare to face it head-on.

However, because he hadn't comprehended any changes, Qin Mu's finger was moving straight and could be easily dodged.

If Celestial Venerable Ling comprehended these changes, Qin Mu's Primordial Finger could transform from the heart, and its power would be greatly increased!

Similarly, he could also see through the changes in the Dao markings of the Mi Luo Palace and understand the changes in the red rope knot mudra skill. This would greatly increase the power of the red rope knot!

If he could do that, the red rope knot would no longer be as simple as trapping Mistress Yuanmu and Celestial Empress. Instead, with a mudra, the opponent would be reduced to ashes!

"Ling, I shall impart a mudra skill to you. It is also from the Dao markings of the Miluo Palace, but it involves the Dao chains, making it even more complicated."

Qin Mu's consciousness rippled, and he imparted to Celestial Venerable Ling what he had learned from comprehending the red knot mudra skill. He said, "I have only learned this mudra skill under the state of stillness, so I can't change it from the heart. How long will it take you to comprehend the changes within?"

Celestial Venerable Ling sat at the bow of the ship silently and didn't reply for a long time.

Qin Mu wasn't in a hurry. He continued to comprehend the marvel of the Dao markings while speeding up the golden ship. The golden ship had already reached the sky of the Primordial Realm, and it passed by the moon.

There was a palace in the moon. Qin Mu looked around and saw a woman in a white shirt walking out of the palace with a sword on her back. She carried a flower basket and planned to pluck some fresh flowers.

When the woman saw the golden ship and Qin Mu on it, she quietly stood in front of the palace gate.

Qin Mu controlled the golden ship and flew around the moon for a few weeks. He gradually slowed down and finally made the golden ship stop.

He jumped down from the ship and came to the front of the moon palace. There were numerous flowers and plants planted in front of the moon palace. There was also an old tea tree that was about a hundred years old.

The tea tree grew slowly, but it could still grow very tall after a hundred years.

"Long time no see."

The woman came to the tea tree, but she stopped. The moonlight was pure white, and the shadows under the tea tree danced.

The fragrance floated in the moonlight.

Qin Mu walked forward and also came under the tea tree, looking at Bai Qu'er quietly.

Bai Qu'er was still like before, peaceful, beautiful, and free.

"I know you like to drink tea, so I planted a tea tree."

Her beauty came with her under the tea tree, making the fragrance in the garden outside the palace light and elegant. She said, "You haven't seen me for quite some time, and some of the tea has been put on display, so I drank it myself. I didn't like to drink it at first, but I slowly started to like it."

Qin Mu's frame of mind suddenly calmed down, and he said with a smile, "Do you still have tea? I don't have any urgent matters, I want to drink a cup before leaving."

Bai Qu'er was very happy and returned to the palace to prepare. At this moment, Celestial Venerable Ling walked over and said, "Prepare an extra tea set."

Bai Qu'er looked at her deeply and asked suspiciously, "Celestial Venerable Ling? High Emperor Celestial Venerable Ling?"

She had once followed her father to the High Emperor Celestial Heavens and met Celestial Venerable Ling from afar.

Even though Celestial Venerable Ling was a woman, she wasn't very particular about it. During the High Emperor Era, she was usually slovenly. Now, she was dressed in green and dressed like a woman. However, she found her hair troublesome and couldn't be bothered with it, so she cut it very short. It was very different from the sloppy appearance of the leopard skirt and straw shoes back then.

Celestial Venerable Ling recognized her and said, "White Dragon Clan? High Emperor Sword God? I've seen you before. It should be the High Emperor Celestial Heavens' celebration forty thousand years ago. You followed City Lord Bai Long in the crowd. You were only this tall then."

She gestured with her hand.

"Celestial Venerable's memory is really good."

Bai Qu'er was astonished. At that time, there were tens of thousands of races participating in the celebration. Celestial Venerable Ling took a glance at the thousands of people, and she could memorize all of their faces and voices. It was truly astonishing.

"I met you after that."

Celestial Venerable Ling said, "The source of Surging River, the woman carrying the basket, the baby in the basket. I was the one who sent you to save them. When the baby grew up, I sent him to meet you forty thousand years ago."

Bai Qu'er's eyes widened, and she was speechless.

The fate between the three of them was so marvelous that it formed a marvelous link!

Forty thousand years ago, Qin Mu came to Hundred Prosperities City to save Bai Qu'er. Forty thousand years later, under the guidance of Celestial Venerable Ling, Bai Qu'er saved the swaddled Qin Mu. When Qin Mu grew up, he was sent to Hundred Prosperities City forty thousand years ago by Celestial Venerable Ling.

Qin Mu moved the stone table over, and Bai Qu'er made tea. Qin Mu poured Celestial Venerable Ling a cup, and Celestial Venerable Ling took a sip before putting it aside. She fell into deep thought again.

Bai Qu'er looked at Qin Mu and revealed a puzzled expression. Qin Mu smiled and said, "This is her temperament, there's no need to bother with her."

He drank the tea slowly. The tea was as light and elegant as the woman beside him. It was fragrant and charming. He took a small sip and the aftertaste lingered.

Qin Mu raised his head to look at the tea tree and asked curiously, "It was transplanted from High Heavens, right?"

Bai Qu'er nodded and said, "Madam Xu, Jing Yan, gave me one. She said that Xu Shenghua used this kind of tea to entertain you back then, and you even tricked half of it away."

Qin Mu laughed loudly and was very pleased with himself. "I didn't swindle half of his tea, I swindled him as well!"

Bai Qu'er drank her tea with a chuckle.

Qin Mu looked at her and thought about how he had traveled with her in outer space. He thought about how they had been in the moon palace and how they had disturbed the stars. Jiang Baigui and Yu Chenzi had come to investigate and forced Qin Mu to call her senior.

It was the happiest time of his life.

He revealed a smile, and his Dao heart was incomparably tranquil. He quietly drank his tea and relaxed.

He felt that his soul had reached a quiet harbor, and he enjoyed this rare peace.

His fate with Bai Qu'er was too marvelous.

After some time, Celestial Venerable Ling suddenly said, "I've calculated it! Give me fifty thousand years, I can solve it for you!"

She gave the two of them a fright, and only then did Qin Mu remember that Celestial Venerable Ling was talking about the red knot. He didn't know whether to laugh or cry.

Celestial Venerable Ling raised her cup of tea, and Bai Qu'er hurriedly said, "Celestial Venerable, please wait a moment, it's already cold. I'll go change a cup..."

"No need!"

Celestial Venerable Ling raised her head and drank it in one gulp. She put down her teacup and said, "Celestial Venerable Mu, I'll wait for you on the ship. Don't delay for too long."

Qin Mu nodded, and Celestial Venerable Ling returned to the golden ship.

Qin Mu refilled his cup of tea and held it in his hand, feeling its warmth.

Bai Qu'er looked at him and realized that he had been looking at her. She couldn't help feeling flustered.

Qin Mu admired it for a long time, and the tea in his hand had already turned cold. Only then did he finish it in one gulp. He put down the empty teacup and stood up. "I'm leaving again."

Bai Qu'er got up and tidied his collar. "Is it dangerous?"

"Not bad."

Qin Mu stood there motionlessly and waited for her to tidy up. He smiled and said, "I've always been like this, I've experienced too much."

"Be careful."

Bai Qu'er thought about it and said, "Celestial Venerable Ling, Celestial Venerable Yue, is a Celestial Venerable of the High Emperor Era. Help me ask her. I protect some of the people left behind by High Emperor, but my own abilities aren't high. I implore the two Celestial Venerables to protect their people."

Qin Mu nodded and turned to leave. Bai Qu'er watched as he walked towards the golden ship, only to see him suddenly turning back and pulling her into his embrace.

Bai Qu'er didn't struggle and just quietly leaned on his chest.

After a moment, Qin Mu let go of her and turned to leave.

"She's a good girl."

On the ship, Celestial Venerable Ling was still sitting on the ground. She used her vital qi to derive the structure of the red knots and tried to deduce the changes and marvel within. Without raising her head, she said, "If you two can be together, it will be perfect."

"That's right." Qin Mu smiled and executed the World Crossing Golden Ship.

Celestial Venerable Ling said, "I heard from Yue'er that you drew a painting for her. She cherishes it very much."

Qin Mu's eyeballs rolled, and a drop of cold sweat slowly appeared on the back of his neck.

"I heard from Su Muzhe that your relationship with Emperor Yanxiu is extraordinary. You two had a private marriage when you were young, and you even paid your respects to the Hall. It's just that you didn't have a roundhouse," Celestial Venerable Ling continued.

The back of Qin Mu's neck was wet, and sweat flowed down his back.

Celestial Venerable Ling raised her head and glanced at him. She said, "Su Muzhe even secretly told me that Lang Wo had a painting that you painted. The painting saint was even better, but Lang Wo burned the painting saint and only left yours."

A chill ran down Qin Mu's back as he executed the golden ship. It broke through the void and vanished.

Chapter 1587: Going The Opposite Way

"This isn't Su Muzhe's fault. Even though Su Muzhe is the grand chancellor of Dao Academy, he always feels that I'm his senior when he's with me. I only live in legends, so he naturally feels a little uneasy when he sees the people of legends."

Celestial Venerable Ling said, "Thus, he always wanted to talk to me, but he didn't know what to say, so he could only pour all of your matters to me. Do you still remember how Si Youyou took you to the fair and took a fancy to a

piece of cloth? She didn't bring any money with her, so she pawned you on the cloth manor. She forgot to redeem you back. It was Blind who went to redeem you."

"Village Chief's mouth... and Granny's!"

Veins popped up on Qin Mu's forehead as he examined the void. He controlled the golden ship to sail deeper into the void, and he gave a hearty laugh. "Just now, Bai Qu'er asked me to ask you, what should we do about the survivors of High Emperor? She hid the survivors of High Emperor, but her abilities are low, so she can't protect the survivors of High Emperor during the calamity."

"The people of Founding Emperor Era are also the survivors of High Emperor. The people of Eternal Peace Era are also survivors of High Emperor. In my heart, no matter who it is, there's no difference."

Celestial Venerable Ling said, "Let these people merge into Eternal Peace, that will save me three more places to run."

She didn't continue to ask Qin Mu about matters of the heart. Compared to troublesome matters of the heart, she liked to study more.

She was once again immersed in the creation of the Red Ribbon Imprint. The Red Ribbon Imprint involved too much knowledge, and even for a person like her, it would take tens of thousands of years to comprehend it. This showed how difficult it was to create the Red Ribbon Imprint.

She was originally an extremely intelligent person. Back then, Celestial Venerable Yu had said enviously that Celestial Venerable Ling's aptitude, comprehension, and wisdom were above his. Although Celestial Venerable Yu was humble and envious, Celestial Venerable Ling's aptitude, comprehension, and wisdom were indeed extremely high.

Qin Mu also calmed down to comprehend the Dao markings. When he encountered something he didn't understand, he asked.

Celestial Venerable Ling was patient at first, but she became impatient and felt that his question was too simple. "I have all of them in my comprehension, go and comprehend them yourself!"

Qin Mu blushed and was too ashamed to show his face. He could only comprehend it himself obediently.

Finally, the golden ship broke through the 35th void and sailed into the ultimate void. The cold wind howled and dissolved all matter. However, there was nothing the golden ship could do.

Celestial Venerable Ling guided him on the path to Great Overarching Consciousness Heaven. Qin Mu controlled the golden ship to travel in the Ultimate Void. The Ultimate Void was countless times larger than the entire universe.

As the universe grew, the universe would also become bigger and wider. The 36 voids would gradually merge with the universe, and the spirit energy between heaven and earth would become thinner. The distance between galaxies would also become wider.

"With my current power, can I imprint the Ultimate Void and make my power undying?"

Qin Mu's eyes sparkled, and he immediately took out Calamity Sword. He stood at the bow of the ship and tried to execute his divine art, trying to imprint his divine art into the ultimate void.

He executed the thirty heavens of the divine art, starting from the first form of Calamity Sword, Raising Calamity, to the thirty-first form, Silent Reincarnation.

However, the thirty-one great divine arts were imprinted in the Ultimate Void and quickly dispersed like smoke, leaving no traces behind.

Qin Mu frowned. Suddenly, Celestial Venerable Ling's voice came from behind him. "Good divine art."

Qin Mu looked back, and Celestial Venerable Ling's gaze landed on the place where he had imprinted the divine art. She praised again, "Good divine art."

Qin Mu said with a smile, "This is the Dao Realm that Founding Emperor founded. I have already cultivated to the 31st heaven, and when I cultivate to the 36th heaven, I will be able to imprint the ultimate void. Ling, you probably don't know much about the Dao Realm, so let me explain it to you. The Dao Realm was created by Founding Emperor, and it was originally treated as

heresy. Now, it has become manifestation, and the Dao Realm is divided into 36 heavens..."

Celestial Venerable Ling waved her hand and shook her head. "The words of the Dao Realm, the words of one family. I have already consulted Founding Emperor personally in the Enlightenment Courtyard, but it's nothing much."

Qin Mu stared with his eyes wide open and stuttered, "You, you..."

Celestial Venerable Ling said, "Celestial Venerable Mu, with your aptitude, you should have expected it long ago. The Dao Realm is merely a frame for the vulgar people to walk in. When they reach the extreme, they can achieve the Dao. However, this is used to restrict the ordinary people."

Qin Mu held a breath in his chest and almost couldn't catch his breath.

Celestial Venerable Ling said, "I saw that you have a move called Primordial Finger which uses primordial runes. Use it against the Ultimate Void."

Qin Mu followed his words and pointed his finger.

During this period of time, he had comprehended the numerous transformations of the Primordial Finger. The power of this finger was astonishing, and a beam of purple light shot out from the tip of his finger. It pierced through the Ultimate Void and left a finger mark in this Ultimate Void.

The finger marks didn't disperse for a long time. In the finger marks, the thousands of transformations of Primordial Finger were shifting and changing endlessly. The finger marks wouldn't be erased by the Ultimate Void!

Qin Mu was stunned. He carefully examined this finger trace and had some comprehension in his heart, but he didn't know what logic he had comprehended.

Celestial Venerable Ling asked, "Which heaven is this divine art of yours?"

Qin Mu shook his head and said, "This isn't my divine art, it's a finger divine art I comprehended from the Dao markings of Miluo Palace. It's the divine art of Miluo Palace's master..."

"According to your logic, your divine art of the 31st heaven of the Dao Realm is your divine art again? It's the divine art of all kinds of Great Dao. Primordial

Finger divine art is your divine art, and it's also the divine art of Miluo Palace's master."

Celestial Venerable Xu asked, "What level of heaven do you think your Divine Finger is?"

Qin Mu was at a loss and couldn't follow her train of thought.

"This divine art doesn't have the first heaven."

Celestial Venerable Ling said, "The master of Miluo Palace has already surpassed the first heaven of the Dao Realm. He has understood the essence of the Dao, and the Dao Realm can't trap him anymore. If you cultivate along the Dao Realm, you will still be bound by the rules. You will only understand why the Primordial Finger can still be so powerful if you jump out."

Qin Mu blinked, his eyes filled with confusion.

Celestial Venerable Ling looked at him and frowned. She controlled her temper and said, "Dao nature doesn't follow the waves, Dao nature isn't cold. In this boundless world, one should return to one's self. Do you understand now?"

"I..."

The corners of Qin Mu's eyes twitched, and he hesitated. "I don't think I understand..."

At the Jade Pool Meeting a million years ago, he could impart the path of creation to Celestial Venerable Ling, but today, he didn't understand the realm that Celestial Venerable Ling was talking about.

Celestial Venerable Ling seemed to have embarked on a cultivation path that was different from the system of divine treasures and celestial palaces, the system of Dao Realm, and even the Ancestral Court's Five Great Cultivation System that Lan Yutian was researching!

This path of cultivation made even an existence like Qin Mu confused.

"You are as dumb as Celestial Venerable Yun." Celestial Venerable Ling shook her head and ignored him.

Qin Mu stood at the bow of the ship in a daze and stared at the endless void with his eyes wide open. The cold wind blew, and it was as if a piece of the Dao heart had been blown off.

"How stupid." Celestial Venerable Ling's voice seemed to come from the wind.

Qin Mu was disappointed. He sat down and thought hard. Celestial Venerable Ling was right. The Primordial Finger wasn't a divine art of the Dao Realm, but its power was extraordinarily strong.

It was the same for the Red Ribbon Imprint Technique. It could even suppress those who achieved the Dao.

If it wasn't the Dao Realm and had such astonishing power, where did the power come from?

"Return to the self, return to the self..."

He repeated the meaning of this sentence, and the more he thought about it, the more confused he became.

Celestial Venerable Ling's cultivation and magic power were definitely mediocre. Her vital qi was even inferior to Qin Mu's, and she didn't have any achievements in the Dao Realm. However, she could kill a terrifying existence like the Grand Emperor with a single finger.

Where did her power come from?

She didn't borrow power from the celestial heavens, didn't borrow power from the ancient gods, didn't borrow power from heaven and earth, and didn't cultivate the Dao Realm. Why was her divine art so powerful?

"She has already surpassed this era by too much. Maybe she can chat with the master of Miluo Palace."

When the golden ship arrived at Great Overarching Consciousness Heaven, Celestial Venerable Yun saw it and hurriedly welcomed it. Qin Mu got off the ship and looked back. Celestial Venerable Ling was still sitting on the ship.

Qin Mu was about to call out to her when Celestial Venerable Yun hurriedly stopped him. He shook his head and said, "There's no need to alarm her. Why is Celestial Venerable Mu a little dispirited?"

He examined Qin Mu and revealed a look of astonishment. When Qin Mu had come here to save him and was captured by Celestial Venerable Hao, he didn't panic at all. Instead, he was delighted.

Celestial Venerable Yun was still optimistic about that kind of danger, but now, he had become dispirited and lacked confidence. He was truly astonished.

Qin Mu sighed. "I was attacked by Celestial Venerable Ling on the way."

Celestial Venerable Yun understood and smiled. "It's a small matter. I'm used to it. You know how to do it too."

Qin Mu gave a grunt and took out his corporeal body from the eye in the heart of his brows. "Other than returning your corporeal body, the other thing I came here for is..."

"About Earth Count?"

Celestial Venerable Yun examined his corporeal body. Even though this corporeal body was the corporeal body of a strong practitioner on Emperor's Throne, the activity of his corporeal body wasn't as good as before. He needed to nurse his body back to health after reviving. He said, "I'm bored out of my mind here, so I'm peeking around. I know about Earth Count."

Qin Mu asked, "Brother Yun, if it was you, would you save Earth Count?"

"Yes!"

Celestial Venerable Yun entered his corporeal body and quickly grasped all aspects of his body. He said without thinking, "Earth Count doesn't have much of a relationship with me, but Earth Count's life and death are related to the ownership of Youdu! The ownership of Youdu is related to the success of Eternal Peace's reform and the survival of the human race! Therefore, no matter what, I will do my best and even risk my life to save Earth Count. No matter what, I can't let Youdu fall into the hands of the celestial heavens!"

Qin Mu let out a long sigh of relief and revealed a smile. "With Dao friend's words, I can settle one of my worries."

Celestial Venerable Yun stretched his body and circulated his qi and blood. He also revealed a smile. "I'm very happy to be able to help you."

Qin Mu walked around him and imprinted one creation divine art after another on his body, helping him clear his blood and refine away the impurities in his divine treasures. He muttered to himself, "Brother Yun had the same idea as me, but he failed during the Dragon Han Era, so it might not be a good idea to save Earth Count with all your might."

Celestial Venerable Yun's face darkened.

Qin Mu continued to circle around him. As he executed his divine art to strengthen his qi and blood, he pondered and said, "Celestial Venerable Hao is your old rival, your old rival. His research on you must be very thorough. He knows your character, your layout, and your future actions like the back of his hand. That's why you lost during the Dragon Han Era."

Celestial Venerable Yun's face turned even darker, but soon, the qi and blood that Qin Mu had circulated came to his head, making his complexion look much better. His face was glowing red, and he looked radiant.

"The victors often have the mentality of replicating their own success, so Celestial Venerable Hao will use the method to deal with you to deal with me."

Qin Mu tapped the heart of his brows and activated his brain. He smiled and said, "That's why I'm prepared to do the opposite!"

Celestial Venerable Yun felt his brain reviving, and all kinds of thoughts and consciousness circulated. He asked in astonishment, "How do you plan to do the opposite?"

"I'm prepared to kill Earth Count!"

Qin Mu stretched out his hand and grabbed Celestial Venerable Yun's Divine Bridge Divine Treasure, slicing his divine bridge in half. He laughed and said, "Didn't Celestial Venerable Hao want to kill Earth Count? In that case, I shall be one step ahead of him and get rid of Earth Count!"

Celestial Venerable Yun was flabbergasted.

Kill Earth Count before Celestial Venerable Hao?

Wait a minute, how did Celestial Venerable Mu sever his Divine Bridge Divine Treasure?

This guy had never asked him!

He was a Celestial Venerable that had opened up the Divine Bridge Divine Treasure. Now that the divine bridge was broken, all the realms of the celestial palace were gone!

How could this corporeal body withstand his magic power?

If the magic power of Celestial Palace Realm pressed down on him, his corporeal body would probably crumble in an instant and turn into chaos!

"Wait! Celestial Venerable Mu, listen to me..."

Qin Mu gently flicked Calamity Sword and stabbed it into his body. Not only did it sever his Divine Bridge Divine Treasure, it also severed his Life and Death, Celestial Being, Six Directions, Five Elements, and other divine treasures!

Chapter 1588: Celestial Venerable Yun And Celestial Venerable Hao Meets

Celestial Venerable Yun became even more flustered. In just a short while, only his spirit embryo was left!

And what did he mean by doing the opposite?

Weren't they supposed to protect Earth Count?

Celestial Venerable Hao and the rest used Earth Count as a hostage to force Qin Mu and the rest to come to their rescue. They fell into Celestial Venerable Hao's trap, so why did Qin Mu have to get rid of Earth Count first?

No matter how weak Earth Count was, he was still an ally. How could there be a reason to get rid of his strongest ally before the battle even started?

Earth Count was also an existence with powerful combat power. Even though the Celestial Venerables were much stronger than before, Earth Count should be able to take down Ancestral God King who controlled Heaven Duke's corporeal body!

Instead of letting Earth Count and Ancestral God King perish together, they should first get rid of Earth Count. Celestial Venerable Mu's plan was inconceivable and incomprehensible.

"If Earth Count is alive, he will be a huge target. As long as an arrow comes, he can shoot it!"

Qin Mu excitedly sealed Celestial Venerable Yun's celestial palace and prevented the energy from leaking out. "If Celestial Venerable Hao can shoot, we can naturally shoot as well! Our goal is not to let Youdu fall into the hands of the celestial heavens. Our second goal is to save Earth Count so that he can break free from the restraints of the ancient gods and be reborn as a human. As long as we strike first, we can set up Youdu before Celestial Venerable Hao and the rest and gain the upper hand!"

Celestial Venerable Yun's eyes widened, and he was at a loss for words. "I..."

"Previously, it was Celestial Venerable Hao and Grand Primordium who had the upper hand. If they attack Youdu and kill Earth Count, we have to deal with them. As long as we deal with them, we will fall into their trap."

Qin Mu's ten fingers moved up and down, tapping on his body continuously. His speed of speech was even faster than the speed of his fingers, and he said quickly, "When they want to make a move, they can make a move. They can set up traps calmly, and we can only watch on helplessly as we barge into their traps. As long as we barge in, they can retract the net and trap us in it, allowing them to slaughter us as they please. What if we do the opposite and lay the trap while we kill Earth Count?"

His eyes were bright as he looked at Celestial Venerable Yun with anticipation.

Celestial Venerable Yun opened his mouth. "I..."

"I know you will definitely agree to this plan!"

Qin Mu clenched his fists in excitement and smiled. "It's decided then! Cultivate well!"

Celestial Venerable Yun hurriedly grabbed him. "Don't leave yet! You destroyed my divine treasures, so how am I supposed to cultivate? You have to compensate me!"

Qin Mu broke free from his hand and said with a smile, "I've already found a teacher for you. Now that you have a corporeal body, you can leave Great Overarching Heaven. I'll send you to Eternal Peace, and someone will send you to the Ancestral Court World Tree. Your teacher is waiting for you there."

Celestial Venerable Yun felt that he couldn't unleash any power in his corporeal body, and he was depressed.

There was a period of time when he admired Qin Mu and fantasized about fighting side by side with him. He fantasized about drinking and chatting happily with Qin Mu. He fantasized about being strong and commanding with Qin Mu.

However, the more he interacted with Qin Mu, the more he felt that Qin Mu was different from the Celestial Venerable Mu he had imagined.

This Celestial Venerable Mu was a little unreliable.

Qin Mu thought of something and instructed, "Brother Yun, hide that Tai Chu Emperor Sword of yours well and don't carry it with you. Tai Chu can't sense his Emperor Sword in the Great Overarching Heaven, but if you leave the Great Overarching Heaven, he will be able to sense his accompanying treasure and find you to kill you. The Emperor Sword must not fall into his hands."

Celestial Venerable Yun nodded and said, "The Ultimate Void is incomparably vast. Even though Grand Primordium and Celestial Venerable Hao have the Great Overarching Heaven, as long as I want to hide, they can forget about finding me."

He got ready and followed Qin Mu onto the World Crossing Golden Ship.

He couldn't use his power now, so Qin Mu used his magic power to carry him onto the ship. Celestial Venerable Yun came to Celestial Venerable Ling's side, and she sat there, calculating something. She ignored him.

"Ling, you still have a weird temper." Celestial Venerable Yun shook his head and sat down.

He had interacted with Celestial Venerable Ling much longer than Qin Mu. In the entire Dragon Han Era, Celestial Venerable Ling had this weird temper, and she didn't even bother to talk to her.

Qin Mu said, "When you reach the ancestral court and meet your teacher, you should be able to reopen your divine treasures in no time. When that time comes, your celestial palace will automatically open. That's right, I'm only sealing your corporeal body. If you meet an enemy, you can use the power of your primordial spirit to prevent the grand Celestial Venerable Yun, Heaven Han Celestial Emperor, and today's achieving Dao from being killed by some small fry."

Celestial Venerable Yun was astonished. "You aren't coming with me to the ancestral court?"

Qin Mu shook his head. "I want to see Celestial Venerable You."

Celestial Venerable Yun nodded and suddenly said, "Why don't you teach me yourself? How's that teacher's abilities compared to yours? If I can't compare to you, I might as well follow you."

Qin Mu said with a smile, "His abilities are naturally inferior to mine, but what he cultivates is orthodox. My path is crooked and not suitable for you. When we reach the place, you will know, there's no need to ask."

When he said that, Celestial Venerable Yun wanted to know who that teacher was even more. However, since Qin Mu refused to say it, there was nothing he could do.

The World Crossing Golden Ship sailed out of the Ultimate Void and came to Eternal Peace. Qin Mu walked into the academy and came to see Village Chief. He suppressed the tradition of beating up his teacher in Hall of Human Emperors and said, "Grandpa Village Chief, this is Celestial Venerable Yun. Escort him to the ancestral court to find Fatty Lan."

Village Chief looked at Celestial Venerable Yun and felt deep veneration for him. He bowed and said, "Junior is Su Muzhe, here to pay my respects to Celestial Venerable Yun! Celestial Venerable Yun, please follow me!"

Celestial Venerable Yun followed him far away, and Qin Mu heard Village Chief's voice coming from afar. "Celestial Venerable Yun and Mu'er are good friends, right? Speaking of which, I'm also Mu'er's teacher, and his sword skills were taught by me. Back then, when he was young, he was even sold to a fabric store by our village's granny. Hahahaha, I'll tell you about this in detail on the way..."

Qin Mu's face was black as he watched the two of them leave. Only then did he mobilize the golden ship to head to Youdu.

Celestial Venerable Ling was still on the ship and hadn't moved at all. The World Crossing Golden Ship sailed into Youdu and flew towards Earth Count's horns. Qin Mu studied the changes in the Dao markings of Miluo Palace diligently, but there were still many questions that he couldn't understand in a short time.

He wanted to ask Celestial Venerable Ling about it, but he was too shocked by Celestial Venerable Ling to speak.

After a long time, Celestial Venerable Ling raised her head and smoothed her hair. "If you really don't understand, just ask."

Qin Mu's spirit was roused, and he immediately voiced out his doubts.

On the other side, Village Chief brought Celestial Venerable Yun to the ancestral court. They first went to the Spirit Energy Mutual Shift Bridge under Eternal Peace, which led to the ancestral court.

At this moment, Celestial Venerable Yun saw Celestial Venerable Yue standing beside the bridge.

Celestial Venerable Yue stood there quietly as if she was waiting for him.

Village Chief stopped talking about Qin Mu. Celestial Venerable Yun walked forward and smiled. "Yue, long time no see."

Celestial Venerable Yue couldn't help but cry. She smiled and said, "That's right, it's been too long. It's great to see you again."

Celestial Venerable Yun couldn't help but recall the glorious years of the Dragon Han Era. At that time, the human race was lowly, and the strongest were the human Celestial Venerables.

However, after Celestial Venerable Yu died, the hope of the human race seemed to be cut off. Celestial Venerable You went to Youdu, Celestial Venerable Huo went to Celestial Venerable Hao, and Celestial Venerable Qin and Celestial Venerable Mu vanished without a trace, leaving behind only the Heaven Alliance. However, the Heaven Alliance was still empty.

At that time, humans had no hope.

He wanted to do something, but at that time, only Celestial Venerable Yue and Celestial Venerable Ling supported him and followed him until he died.

He had great ambitions, but their power was still too weak. Even though he was the first to cultivate to the Emperor's Throne Realm, he was still unable to overturn the heavens in that era. He still couldn't defeat the ancient gods and half-gods.

The Dragon Han Era was still an era of incomparable depression and despair. It was Celestial Venerable Yue and Celestial Venerable Ling who supported him, giving him hope and motivation.

Village Chief quietly waited for them to catch up. After a long time, Celestial Venerable Yue left. Village Chief walked forward and entered the Spirit Energy Mutual Shift Bridge with Celestial Venerable Yu.

When they walked out of the bridge, they had already reached the ancestral court.

Celestial Venerable Yun clicked his tongue in wonder as he sighed ruefully.

This kind of mutual shift bridge was a bridge that crossed different worlds. Its speed was so fast that it broadened his horizons.

On the way, he listened to Village Chief talk about Qin Mu's various achievements and had some understanding of him. He thought to himself, 'Celestial Venerable Mu is the combination of the nine elders of Disabled Elderly Village. No wonder his temperament is jumping around, and he often has terrifying thoughts.'

Suddenly, his pupils contracted and he stopped.

Village Chief was slightly stunned and revealed a puzzled expression.

"Su Muzhe, you can go back now."

Celestial Venerable Yun took in a deep breath and looked forward. He said solemnly, "An old friend has sensed me coming down to the lower bound and is waiting for me on the path ahead. If you go, you won't be able to protect yourself."

Village Chief followed his gaze and looked forward. He was astonished as he saw flames rising from between the two mountains of the ancestral court.

It was Dao fire.

The flames lit up the two mountains, and one could faintly see a figure standing in the flames!

"Celestial Venerable Huo!"

The corners of Village Chief's eyes twitched, and he suddenly pulled out his sword.

Celestial Venerable Yun raised his eyebrows. Before his divine sword could even leave its sheath, he pressed down on his hand and pushed it back into its sheath. He said solemnly, "Don't act rashly. You can't even survive one move from him. We are old friends, so there won't be any danger. You can go back now."

Village Chief's hand was still firmly holding onto the hilt of his sword. His corporeal body recovered from old age to young, and he soon returned to his robust years. His muscles looked as though they had been washed by a long river, and there wasn't a trace of excess flesh. He said solemnly, "Celestial Venerable Yun, if anything happens to you, I won't be able to answer to Mu'er!"

Celestial Venerable Yun hesitated for a moment before walking forward. "Follow me, don't speak, don't make any movements, just treat yourself as blind, deaf, and mute."

Village Chief followed him step by step, and the two of them walked between the two mountains.

The Dao fire separated, revealing a safe passage.

Celestial Venerable Yun walked to the back of that person. That person turned around and revealed a delighted expression. He looked at him with a smile that was neither a smile nor a cry.

"Celestial Venerable Yun, my lifelong Dao friend!"

Celestial Venerable Huo's tears turned into Dao flames that surrounded him. "We can finally meet again!"

Celestial Venerable Yun revealed a smile and walked forward. "Celestial Venerable Huo, we meet again."

Celestial Venerable Huo laughed loudly, and his voice reverberated throughout the valley.

"It's laughable that Celestial Venerable Ling is stubborn, Celestial Venerable Yue is scheming, Celestial Venerable You is autistic, Celestial Venerable Qin is blind, and Celestial Venerable Mu is a stone in the toilet! They don't understand me!"

Celestial Venerable Huo spread out his arms and smiled. "Even Brother Lan Yutian can only make me admire him, but he can't make me feel close to him. Only Celestial Venerable Yun is my confidant! Yun, the person who knows me the most and understands me the most, I'm incomparably happy that you're alive!"

Chapter 1589: Envoy Xiang's Death, Real Or Fake?

Village Chief looked at Celestial Venerable Huo alertly, feeling slightly anxious.

Now that Celestial Venerable Yun's corporeal body was restricted by Qin Mu, he could only use his primordial spirit cultivation. Although his primordial spirit was powerful, it was unknown if he was Celestial Venerable Huo's match.

After Celestial Venerable Huo returned from the Jade Capital City of the ancestral court, his cultivation had greatly increased. It was obvious that he had rashly appeared in the ancestral court and blocked their path as if he had foreseen the future. He gave off an uneasy feeling.

How did he know that Celestial Venerable Yun was going to the ancestral court?

How did he accurately block their path?

Celestial Venerable Yun was still very indifferent. Celestial Venerable Huo opened his arms, but he didn't go forward to hug Celestial Venerable Huo. Instead, he smiled and said, "I'm also very happy to be able to meet my old friends again. Huo, you seem to have some doubts, and you have some complaints about Celestial Venerable Yu, Celestial Venerable Mu, and the rest. Can you tell me about it?"

Celestial Venerable Huo put down his arms, seemingly disappointed that his old friend didn't hug him after reuniting with Celestial Venerable Yun. He smiled and said, "I don't want to talk about those sad things. I was conscientious about the safety of the human race, but I was always misunderstood by others. Hehe, after you left, I was the one who protected the human race and prevented the human race from being wiped out. However, no matter if it was Celestial Venerable Ling, Celestial Venerable Yue, or Celestial Venerable You of Founding Emperor, they all mocked me!"

The more he spoke, the angrier he became. He sneered and said, "Especially Celestial Venerable Mu! Back then, I respected him for taking revenge for Big Brother Yu. He was a hot-blooded man, but I didn't expect him to have the deepest misunderstanding of me! I endured humiliation for the human race and even carried the infamy of harming my own race. However, I protected the human race and managed to create an ideal world in Southern Heaven! And what did he do for the human race? He would only lead the human race to rebel! He would only destroy the great situation I had managed! He still has the face to call us sinners!"

He looked at Celestial Venerable Yun with a fervent gaze. "They don't understand me. Yun, you must understand me, right?"

Celestial Venerable Yun pondered for a long time before raising his head and smiling. "I understand."

Celestial Venerable Huo's spirit was roused, and he laughed. "I know you will understand me! Back then, during the Dragon Han Era, you and I talked more than once about our ideals. Even though our ideals were different, you know my character!"

Celestial Venerable Yun nodded. "During the Dragon Han Era, the human race was weak and was only one of the more eye-catching races in the thousands of worlds. We, the Nine Celestial Venerables of Dragon Han, were born. However, at that time, the power of the human race was insignificant. Even we, the Nine Celestial Venerables of Dragon Han, were merely meat on

the chopping block of the ancient gods, waiting to be slaughtered. It was only when Celestial Venerable Mu killed the five elements ancient gods on the celestial river that the world was shocked by the power of the human race."

Celestial Venerable Huo's expression sank, and he was a little unhappy when he heard Qin Mu's achievements.

Celestial Venerable Yun continued, "Even so, the power of the human race is still too weak. Despair shrouded me all the time. I felt that my power was lacking, so I looked for you time again, asking you to help me. You said you wanted to find another path for the human race."

Celestial Venerable Huo recalled the past and said, "At that time, we had a long discussion, and you felt that it would be hard for the human race to win. We didn't have the ability to compete with the ancient gods and half-gods, and we could even consign the human race to eternal damnation at any time. You wanted me to help you."

Celestial Venerable Yun sighed. "You said that we can't put all the eggs in one basket. There have to be two solutions. The first is that I will continue to resist and fight for the human race."

Celestial Venerable Huo said, "The second plan is for me to lead a portion of the human race to submit to the half-gods and fight against the ancient gods with them. If you fail, the human race won't be wiped out because of this, and the human race will survive."

Celestial Venerable Yun nodded and said, "That's why I have no objections to you submitting to Celestial Venerable Hao. The truth is that your vision is extremely far-sighted and your judgment is very accurate. Celestial Venerable Hao is indeed incomparably powerful. He defeated the ancient gods, defeated me, and won the final victory of the Dragon Han Era."

Celestial Venerable Huo said solemnly, "At that time, we discussed that you would lead the human race to rebel. If we failed, I would have to kill you to show my loyalty to the half-gods. I did go."

He choked and said, "I went to kill you with tears in my eyes. My heart hurts the most when you die! However, because of this, I have to bear the infamy! Yun, do you blame me for killing you?"

Celestial Venerable Yun shook his head. "I don't blame you for that."

Celestial Venerable Huo laughed loudly, his voice full of gratification. "I know, only Yun is a hero, the one who understands me the most! What Celestial Venerable Qin, what Celestial Venerable Mu, they aren't even worthy of carrying Yun's shoes!"

"After that, Crimson Light Revolution, Huo, you went to kill Light Emperor with tears in your eyes, right?" Celestial Venerable Yun asked.

Celestial Venerable Huo frowned slightly and said, "Light Emperor is inferior to you. It's hard for him to succeed, he will only be a hindrance."

"During the High Emperor Era, you should have gone to kill Celestial Venerable Yue and Celestial Venerable Ling with tears in your eyes."

Celestial Venerable Yun walked to his side and looked at the sky that was distorted by the flames. He sighed ruefully. "During the Founding Emperor Era, you went to kill Celestial Venerable Qin with tears in your eyes. During the Eternal Peace Era, you went to kill Celestial Venerable Mu with tears in your eyes..."

Celestial Venerable Huo frowned even more as he looked at the sky behind Celestial Venerable Yun.

Suddenly, he cut Celestial Venerable Yu off. "Yun, in terms of strategy, Crimson Emperor and Light Emperor are inferior to you. Celestial Venerable Yue and Celestial Venerable Ling are two extraordinary women, but their methods are much inferior to yours. They can't defeat Celestial Venerable Hao or the ten Celestial Venerables at all! As for Celestial Venerable Qin Ye, when he rose up, the prehistoric situation of the universe was set. The ten Celestial Venerables ruled the world, and no one else could make a comeback! Celestial Venerable Mu is just a child messing around. Yun, you should understand."

Celestial Venerable Yun smiled. "In that case, when did you stop crying when you killed them?"

Celestial Venerable Huo suddenly turned around.

The two of them had four legs and were almost standing on the same line. However, one was facing the east while the other was facing the west.

When Celestial Venerable Huo turned his head, so did Celestial Venerable Yun.

Village Chief felt that the flames in the two mountains suddenly became blazing hot. The Dao fire swirled and a dry hot wind blew at him, making him smell a burnt smell.

His palm gripped the handle of the divine sword tightly, and his fighting spirit grew stronger. He was completely focused on Celestial Venerable Huo's every move.

The mountain of the ancestral court was majestic and magnificent, but even the tallest mountain couldn't suppress their imposing manner!

Celestial Venerable Yun smiled. "When did it start? From the moment you became one of the ten Celestial Venerables? From the moment you gained supreme power, you no longer held back your tears when you killed your own kind, right?"

Celestial Venerable Huo was silent. Between the two divine mountains, the Dao fire roared and blew towards both sides of the canyon.

The two mountains melted in the flames, and the ground became limp. The magma beneath the ground churned, and the ground floated, softened, and melted.

"During the Dragon Han Era, we discussed several times. I understand your choice."

Celestial Venerable Yun said, "In the past, there was a country where the people had a bad life, and the strategist had two sons who wanted to roam the world. The eldest son said that I wanted to support the influential officials and overthrow the imperial court. The influential officials had power and influence, and the influential officials became the Yellow Emperor. When I became the influential officials, I could let the people live better."

"My youngest son said that I don't trust the influential and powerful. I want to establish my own power and overthrow the imperial court so that the people can live a better life. Thus, they made a promise that if my youngest son fails, to prevent the flames of war from continuing, my eldest son must kill my youngest son."

Celestial Venerable Huo was expressionless as he tilted his head to listen.

"After that, the evil imperial court was overthrown. The influential officials supported by the elder son became the emperor, while the younger son became the rebel. The elder son killed his younger brother with tears in his eyes, stopping the war."

Celestial Venerable Yun asked, "Is this what we thought back then?"

Celestial Venerable Huo didn't reply.

Celestial Venerable Yun said, "My eldest son has rendered meritorious service by supporting the emperor and has become an official. However, the lives of the people in the country are still destitute and the people are suffering. At this time, my eldest son no longer has any thoughts of overthrowing the new imperial court because..."

He said indifferently, "Because he is a part of this imperial court, the most powerful person in the imperial court. Why would he overthrow himself? Therefore, every time someone resisted because they couldn't endure the pressure, his eldest son would always be the first to jump out and wipe out the volunteer army. Because he has experienced the three heavens of Dragon Han and those things, he knows that he can't let these volunteer armies get rid of his position. He's no longer the eldest son that did it for his family."

"Yun, you've changed."

Celestial Venerable Huo sighed bleakly and shook his head. "You are no longer that cloud from back then. You are no longer that cloud that understands me."

The face on his mask distorted, and at the same time, he revealed a crying and smiling expression. "You are the same as Mu and Qin, you also want me to die?"

Celestial Venerable Yun had his hands behind his back as he looked at the sky that was distorted by the Dao fire. He said leisurely, "Generous song of the Swallow City, calm and composed as Chu Qiu. Bringing the knife to work fast, not letting down the youth!"

He sneered, "Envoy Xiang died back then, who knows if his life was real or fake? Huo, you still have a way out."

He turned around and faced Celestial Venerable Huo. "Huo, if you can assassinate Celestial Venerable Hao and use your relationship with Celestial Venerable Hao to kill him, the human race will be able to achieve complete victory and overthrow the current celestial heavens! You can take all the merits by yourself! Be it me, Celestial Venerable Ling, Celestial Venerable Yue, or Celestial Venerable Mu, none of our achievements will be as illustrious as yours! You have accomplished a great feat that we couldn't accomplish in a million years!"

He said loudly, "I can hide all of your past achievements for you! In front of others, you will be a glorious existence who will endure humiliation, bear the infamy, and achieve the final victory in one go! Countless people will praise your contributions, and countless people in the future will admire your achievements. They won't know what you have done in the past! Your past will be erased! As long as you assassinate Celestial Venerable Hao!"

Celestial Venerable Huo stood there motionlessly and suddenly laughed.

Celestial Venerable Yun frowned, and Celestial Venerable Huo's laughter grew louder. His voice shook the canyon and caused the two mountains to collapse in the Dao fire, turning into boiling lava.

"Yun, I can't deny that you are more bewitching than Celestial Venerable Mu."

Celestial Venerable Huo turned around and looked at his face. His voice seemed to have no warmth as it became colder. "However, you guys can't defeat Celestial Venerable Hao at all, you can't defeat the celestial heavens! If I go and assassinate Celestial Venerable Hao, even if I can kill him, I will be killed by his final strike! Your plan is very good, killing two birds with one stone and eliminating the two of us in one go!"

He said mockingly, "After that, you can flatten the celestial heavens in one move, and then you can deal with Founding Emperor, Celestial Venerable Mu, and get rid of them. You will have the power all to yourself! How can these greenhorns be your opponents? You thought very well, very well. Get rid of me, Celestial Venerable Hao, and then get rid of Celestial Venerable Mu and Founding Emperor."

Celestial Venerable Yun gave a long sigh and said bleakly, "You have really changed. You have already betrayed your original intention..."

"Wrong!"

The Dao fire beside Celestial Venerable Huo suddenly became incomparably vigorous. The flames burned everything, releasing the anger in his heart like a ferocious beast that could swallow everything. "You betrayed me!"

Chapter 1590: How Long Do You Need To Kill Earth Count?

His aura couldn't be said to be weak. Among the Nine Celestial Venerables of Dragon Han, Celestial Venerable Huo had opened his Celestial Being Divine Treasure and was ranked fourth.

His talent was extremely high, or else he wouldn't have been able to open up the Celestial Being Divine Treasure and leave his mark in the cultivation system of the divine treasures.

Celestial Being Divine Treasure was a divine treasure that connected heaven and earth. This divine treasure was connected to the Five Elements and Six Directions, and it had a bearing effect on the Life and Death Divine Treasure.

Eternal Peace's reform had improved the divine treasures and changed the Divine Bridge Divine Treasure that Celestial Venerable Yun had opened up, but it didn't change much about the Celestial Being Divine Treasure.

From this, one could see that Celestial Venerable Huo's aptitude was extraordinary.

Celestial Venerable Yun didn't seem to feel his terrifying Dao might at all. Celestial Venerable Huo's magic power was incomparably dense, much denser than Celestial Venerable Yun's corporeal body. However, Celestial Venerable Yun was still calm and indifferent. He even looked at Celestial Venerable Huo with pity and sympathy.

"Huo, are you planning to get rid of me?"

Celestial Venerable Yun said with a smile that wasn't a smile, "You won't hold back your tears after killing me this time, right?"

Celestial Venerable Huo said sinisterly, "In the past, I thought you were my Dao friend, so I shed tears for the sake of killing you. However, only now have

I seen your true colors. You are just an ambitious little thief like Qin Ye and Qin Mu!"

He was overflowing with murderous intent, and his pupils under the mask revealed boundless killing intent. "Your danger is even greater than Qin Mu and Qin Ye! They are dumb, but you are smarter. You will bring our human race to eternal damnation and destroy the great situation that I have painstakingly created! I will never allow you to live!"

Celestial Venerable Yun laughed loudly, and the pity in his eyes became even more intense. "Huo, aren't you a little curious? How did you know I would definitely take this path? Who told you I would pass by here?"

Behind him, Village Chief was slightly stunned.

He was also puzzled about this matter.

Only five people knew that Celestial Venerable Yun was going to the ancestral court. Qin Mu, Celestial Venerable Ling, Celestial Venerable Yun, Celestial Venerable Yue, and him.

However, Celestial Venerable Huo seemed to have known that Celestial Venerable Yun would go to the ancestral court. He even came to the place they had to pass to wait!

Celestial Venerable Yun naturally wouldn't betray him, and Qin Mu, Celestial Venerable Ling, Celestial Venerable Yue, and Village Chief wouldn't betray him either!

How did Celestial Venerable Huo know that Celestial Venerable Yun would pass by here?

"You were able to come here to wait for me because that person purposely leaked the news to your reincarnation in Eternal Peace, letting you know that I will be going to the ancestral court and will pass by here."

Celestial Venerable Yun said indifferently, "His goal isn't to use you to get rid of me. He also knows that even if you kill my corporeal body, I won't die because of it. After all, I have already cultivated the perfect Great Overarching Consciousness Heaven, which is even more perfect than the Grand Emperor. His goal is to make me give up on you."

He revealed a mocking expression and said leisurely, "This person is the Celestial Venerable Mu that you look down on. How can you surpass him? He is the other me, the one who is in charge of this lifetime. The first reason he revealed this news to you was to let me see your true colors and completely give up on you. The second reason was to lure you over. He wanted to shatter your Dao heart and take the chance to get rid of you."

Celestial Venerable Huo's pupils contracted.

He was able to block Celestial Venerable Yun here because his reincarnation had unintentionally received the news!

When he received this news, he immediately came forward.

Celestial Venerable Yun smiled and said, "When Celestial Venerable Mu does things, he has my ruthlessness as well as the intention to kill. If it was me, I wouldn't give you the chance to see everyone betray you. I would use any means to get rid of you. However, he's different. He predicted that you would come, and he predicted that Celestial Venerables like Xu, Zu, and the rest had already headed to Youdu. He wanted to beat you until your Dao heart collapsed and despair grew in your heart."

Suddenly, the Dao fire in the canyon swirled and transformed into layers of Dao fire behind Celestial Venerable Huo's head.

Celestial Venerable Huo looked around vigilantly. If he was lured here, Qin Mu would definitely lay down layers of backup plans to kill him here!

Qin Mu would never let go of such a good opportunity!

At this moment, Celestial Venerable Huo saw a Dao Tree appear in the sky. That Dao Tree was rooted in the Ultimate Void's Great Overarching Heaven. A figure stood under the tree like a peerless sword. Even with heaven and earth as a sheath, his sharpness couldn't be concealed!

Founding Emperor Qin Ye!

Founding Emperor Qin Ye had always protected Celestial Venerable Yun!

Celestial Venerable Yun looked at Celestial Venerable Huo's every move, and he was even more disappointed. He shook his head and said, "Huo, you are no longer the Huo that dared to fight. When you saw Celestial Venerable Qin,

you revealed a timid heart. Back then, you even dared to fight with Celestial Venerable Mu to the death. Even if you were beaten to a pulp, you still wanted to continue fighting with him. No wonder your Dao heart couldn't be as thorough as Celestial Venerable Qin's. No wonder you couldn't defeat Celestial Venerable Mu. You also couldn't defeat Celestial Venerable Hao."

He nudged Celestial Venerable Huo and said, "You are a human Celestial Venerable, so how could Celestial Venerable Hao be at ease with you? I met Celestial Venerable Hao before, and he was scared away by me. He knew that I had revived, so how could he not be wary of you?"

Celestial Venerable Huo was slightly stunned.

Celestial Venerable Yun said loudly, "Since Brother Hao is here, why are you still hiding? Now that you have achieved the Great Overarching Heaven, you are the strongest existence in the world. Is there a need for you to do such petty things?"

Before he could finish his sentence, another Great Overarching Heaven appeared. The Dao Tree was planted in the Great Overarching Heaven, and Dao flowers bloomed. Celestial Venerable Hao stood under the Dao Tree.

The two Great Overarching Heavens complemented each other.

Celestial Venerable Hao laughed and said, "The one who knows me better than Brother Yun."

Celestial Venerable Yun smiled. "You and I have fought for three hundred thousand years, so we understand each other very well."

"Yet you can't beat me."

Celestial Venerable Hao said leisurely, "Now that I'm here, I can fight against Qin Ye. As long as Celestial Venerable Huo makes a move, you'll definitely die. Even Qin Ye might have to die here today. Yun, you couldn't defeat me in your previous life, and it's still the same in this life."

"Is that so?"

Celestial Venerable Yun smiled and said, "I can't beat you, but Celestial Venerable Mu won't. Although Celestial Venerable Mu isn't as ruthless as me,

he's more meticulous than me. How did you know that only Founding Emperor came?"

Celestial Venerable Hao was astonished. He stood in the Great Overarching Heaven Net and looked down. Suddenly, he swept Celestial Venerable Huo up with his sleeves and left with Celestial Venerable Huo. Soon, they vanished without a trace.

"He found out."

Celestial Venerable Yue walked out from the depths of the space and said with frustration, "It seems like Founding Emperor was right. My medium void is no longer perfect. Celestial Venerable Hao can also see through my paths, skills, and divine arts!"

Celestial Venerable Yun smiled. "If you can comprehend the Dao of Space to the extreme, the Life Dao Tree, the Dao Flower, and the Dao Fruit, Celestial Venerable Hao won't be able to see through you."

Celestial Venerable Yue came to his side and said, "Sister Ling told me that the path of the Dao Realm and the path of using force to achieve the Dao aren't the orthodox path. There's no need to cultivate the path of the Dao Realm, one can also achieve the Dao. When she finishes researching it, she can impart it to me..."

Celestial Venerable Yun's face sank, and he shook his head. "You will listen to her? Ling is naturally incomparably smart, but in order to achieve her goal, she can endure a million years of loneliness and research unchanging divine arts by herself. This time, when she studies the orthodox path, I don't know how many tens of thousands of years will pass! You can wait, but humans can't."

Celestial Venerable Yue recalled Celestial Venerable Ling's research on the unchanging divine art and came to a realization. She gave up on this idea and smiled. "In that case, I will wholeheartedly comprehend the Dao Realm."

All along, she had followed Celestial Venerable Yun and assisted him. Later on, she followed Celestial Venerable Ling and assisted Celestial Venerable Ling. She was always a little sister who listened to the two of them, but she didn't have many opinions.

Celestial Venerable Yun bowed and thanked Founding Emperor.

Founding Emperor returned the greeting and said, "Celestial Venerable Mu invited me to stay in the ancestral court for a few months to protect you until you can use the power of your corporeal body."

Celestial Venerable Yun came to a realization. He clapped his hands and said with a smile, "So that's how it is! I know why he did this. He wanted to use you to obstruct Celestial Venerable Hao while he took the chance to kill Earth Count. Since you are in the ancestral court, Celestial Venerable Hao has to stay in the celestial heavens to prevent you from razing the celestial heavens."

"Kill Earth Count?"

Founding Emperor revealed a look of astonishment and nodded. "It's indeed his style. However, with his power, can he kill Earth Count while dealing with Celestial Venerable Ling and Ancestral God King?"

He left the Great Overarching Heavenly Sword Dao and came to Celestial Venerable Yun's side. Village Chief faced the three Celestial Venerables at the same time and instantly felt some pressure. He thought about it and said, "Do you know how Celestial Venerable Mu was chased by the hen dragons when he was young?"

...

Under the protection of the two Celestial Venerables and Village Chief, Celestial Venerable Yun continued to walk towards the Black Wood Holy Land. When he saw the World Tree in the Hundred Thousand Holy Mountains from afar, his heart couldn't help but tremble. 'This tree is even bigger than the Primordial Tree! However, this tree is still a sapling that has yet to grow. If it did, how big would it be?'

They were about to enter the Hundred Thousand Holy Mountains when Celestial Venerable Yun was slightly stunned. He saw a woman standing quietly in front of the Holy Land, seemingly waiting for them.

Celestial Venerable Yue's heart jumped, and she hurriedly said, "I'll go take a look at the sacred ground first!" After she said that, she vanished without a trace.

Founding Emperor frowned and also walked into the sacred ground. "Dao Friend Su, let's have a spar."

Village Chief's spirit was roused, and he hurriedly followed him.

Celestial Venerable Yun walked forward and came to the woman's side.

Lang Wo turned around, her gaze clear and flawless. Celestial Venerable Yun was slightly dazzled, but he quickly composed himself.

The little girl who had followed him back then had already grown up. Her beauty couldn't be found in this world, but there was no emotion in her gaze.

As her technique circulated, her emotions were suppressed deep in her heart, and it was hard for her to release them.

Celestial Venerable Yun bowed and said, "Lady Lang Wo..."

Lang Wo turned to leave.

Celestial Venerable Yun was slightly stunned as he watched her leave.

"I still can't get over it."

Lang Wo's consciousness came from afar. "After I saw you, the emotions of the Great Old Ones that I suppressed rose again, reminding me of the deaths of millions of my people. Uncle Yun, I won't meet you again."

Celestial Venerable Yun was disappointed and frustrated as he walked into the sacred grounds of Black Mountain.

He came to the bottom of the World Tree, and Village Chief led him to see Lan Yutian. When Celestial Venerable Yun saw the youth comprehending Dao under the World Tree, he couldn't help but be stunned. He stood there for a long time without moving.

Lan Yutian raised his head and was slightly astonished when he saw him. He smiled and said, "I seem to have seen you before. Do we know each other in the past? Grandpa Village Chief said to let you be my disciple and cultivate with me for a period of time."

"Brother!" Celestial Venerable Yun walked forward and bowed to the ground, tears dripping onto the ground.

At the same time, the World Crossing Gold Ship sailed into Youdu and came to Benevolent Saintly King Equal to Heaven in the long horn of Earth Count.

Before he could stop, a violent and cold aura suddenly came from Benevolent Saintly King Equal to Heaven. With a loud boom, Celestial Venerable You's peerless primordial spirit broke through the manor and reached out to grab Qin Mu on the golden ship!

"Celestial Venerable You, it's me, don't make a move!" Qin Mu hurriedly shouted.

Celestial Venerable You's palm stopped on the golden ship, and his gaze landed on him. He said coldly, "I can feel the killing intent towards Earth Count from you!"

"How is this possible?"

A drop of cold sweat hung on Qin Mu's forehead, and he said in astonishment, "Why would I have the intention to kill Earth Count? You must have sensed wrongly. Look, when I came here, the Great Dao of Youdu didn't touch me at all. This means that the Great Dao of Youdu has already let go of our past enmity and knows that I'm here to help Earth Count transcend the tribulation! Quickly take back your hand!"

Celestial Venerable You revealed a suspicious look and sensed carefully. He could still feel the killing intent towards Earth Count from Qin Mu.

He had immersed himself in the Great Dao of Youdu, and his Dao Realm was profound. He wasn't inferior to Celestial Venerable Xu, Ah Chou, and Earth Count. He was even above them, so he was extremely sensitive.

'However, how could Celestial Venerable Mu have the intention to kill Earth Count? I must have sensed wrongly.'

Celestial Venerable You pulled back his primordial spirit, and Qin Mu wiped away the cold sweat on his forehead. He said with a smile, "Celestial Venerable You, I brought you an old friend. I brought Celestial Venerable Ling over!"

Celestial Venerable You's heart trembled violently, and he hurriedly looked at the ship. Qin Mu said, "You, Earth Count's Life and Death Book is still with you, right?"

Celestial Venerable You couldn't help but nod.

Qin Mu let out a sigh of relief and laughed loudly as he carried him into the manor. "Ling, come along!"

Celestial Venerable Ling came to his side, and her consciousness rippled. "Have you gotten the Life and Death Book?"

Qin Mu nodded his head. "I've already got it. Now there's only one problem left. How many steps do I need to take to kill Earth Count? How do I plan?"

"Two steps."

Celestial Venerable Ling's consciousness transmitted, "Walk to Earth Count's side and kill him."

Chapter 1591: No More Gods In The World

Qin Mu was astonished. Along the way, he thought of countless possibilities. He thought about how to deal with Celestial Venerable Xu, God Emperor Lang Xuan, and Ancestral God King while killing Earth Count. He thought about how Earth Count would retaliate under the control of the Great Dao of Youdu, and how Celestial Venerable You would deal with this battle.

He also thought of another extremely important person, Tai Chu.

Tai Chu had returned to his identity. Would he see through his plans and interfere?

Furthermore, he was also considering the fact that the third and fourth young masters had come to an agreement. In other words, the two young masters' plans had already become one.

The third young master's Numinous Sky Trap and the fourth young master's ancestral court's blood sacrifice were carried out at the same time, and the two young masters no longer hindered each other. What kind of plan would they have in this battle to kill Earth Count?

How many benefits did they give Tai Chu and Celestial Venerable Hao?

How much of a threat would these benefits pose to him, Founding Emperor, Celestial Venerable Yun, and the rest?

Qin Mu even thought about the possibility of failure. After he failed to kill Earth Count, how should he end things and minimize his losses?

If he succeeded in killing Earth Count, how could he protect Youdu?

If he couldn't protect it, he had to use his methods to deal with it.

To kill Earth Count, the situation he had to face was so complicated that he had never experienced it before. Hence, he racked his brains.

However, he neglected the most crucial point. Killing Earth Count might not be difficult at all. As long as Celestial Venerable Ling walked in front of Earth Count, Celestial Venerable Ling could kill him in one move!

Back when Celestial Venerable Yue sent Celestial Venerable Ling to the back of the Grand Emperor, the Grand Emperor was killed by Celestial Venerable Ling in one move. Earth Count was inferior to the Grand Emperor in Great Overarching Consciousness Heaven, so as long as Celestial Venerable Ling entered the heart of Earth Count's brows, it wouldn't be difficult to kill him in one move.

"I have thought too much and have forgotten the simplest path."

Qin Mu followed Celestial Venerable You into Benevolent Saintly King Equal to Heaven and thought to himself, 'However, it's easy for Celestial Venerable Ling to kill Earth Count. However, before and after the matter, we need to plan in detail. Only then can we avoid casualties and prevent Youdu from falling into the hands of the celestial heavens.'

In the Sacred Royal Mansion, Qin Mu didn't see Celestial Venerable You's mother. He was astonished and asked her about it. Celestial Venerable You personally served tea and water to entertain the two of them. He said calmly, "Mother has reincarnated."

Qin Mu was astonished and took a deep look at him.

Celestial Venerable You said, "During the battle of Youdu, it was hard for anyone to survive. My mother stayed here, so I had to take care of her. Thus, I sent her to reincarnate."

Qin Mu was silent for a long time before sighing. "You are actually willing."

"I'm too selfish. Because of this bit of kinship, I've restrained mother for a million years and let her accompany me in Youdu. It's time to let go."

Celestial Venerable You's body trembled, and his voice became a little hoarse. However, he soon regained his composure. "After she reincarnates, she won't awaken the memories of her previous lifetime. She won't remember having a son like me. She will become an ordinary human woman with her own life and future. I went to see her once, and she's doing very well. She doesn't recognize me anymore..."

Qin Mu sighed ruefully, but he didn't know what to say. He could only pat his shoulder.

After Celestial Venerable You took back all of Elder Messenger of Death's clones, he returned to his youthful body. He seemed to have become that isolated youth with the ghost mask.

His mother occupied almost all of the space in his sealed heart. His mother supported him to continue walking, supporting him to live until now.

Very few people could occupy a place in his heart, except for three people.

The first person was Celestial Venerable Yu, who had died at the Jade Pool Meeting. Celestial Venerable Yu was his big brother, supporting him and encouraging him. After his mother died, it was Celestial Venerable Yu who had walked into his heart and made him pull himself together, completing the magnificent feat of opening up the Life and Death Divine Treasure.

The second person was Qin Mu.

Qin Mu took revenge for Celestial Venerable Yu, daring to offend the Celestial Heavens, offending Mistress Yuanmu, and Celestial Emperor Tai Chu, earning his respect. Qin Mu then stole Celestial Venerable Yu's corpse and promised to revive him a million years later. Because of this promise, Celestial Venerable You stayed in Youdu for a million years, a promise that would last forever.

The third person was Earth Count.

On the surface, Earth Count and Celestial Venerable You had a relationship of rulers and ministers. Earth Count was the ruler of Youdu, and Celestial Venerable You was the Benevolent Saintly King Equal to Heaven that he had

conferred. He was in charge of all affairs in Youdu, and at the same time, he was also an Elder Messenger of Death who was in charge of receiving all the dead in the worlds.

Earth Count only had one subordinate, and that was Celestial Venerable You. All the work was basically done by Celestial Venerable You alone, so one could imagine how tiring it was.

However, Celestial Venerable You and Earth Count were actually friends.

How similar were the two of them? They were also bound by kinship. Earth Count was trapped in a father-daughter relationship with his daughter, Celestial Venerable Xu, while Celestial Venerable You was trapped in a mother-son relationship.

The two of them had a lot of common topics to talk about. Even though both of them only sawed the mouth of a gourd and couldn't pour out a few seeds, they knew each other very well.

They were all very isolated, yet they could see their own shadows in each other and find courage in each other.

During the Battle of Xuandu, Celestial Venerable You was willing to follow Qin Mu to fight in Xuandu, willing to sacrifice his life for him.

During the Battle of Youdu, Celestial Venerable You was willing to let his mother reincarnate for Earth Count, to make her forget all her memories!

"We came to kill Earth Count, and Celestial Venerable You should be the most unacceptable one."

Qin Mu thought to himself, 'However, Celestial Venerable You should understand. He will be relieved and let go of the burden in his heart because Ah Chou and Earth Count will come back to life.'

"I can feel your murderous intent towards Earth Count from all of you."

Celestial Venerable You took a deep look at Qin Mu and Celestial Venerable Ling, his eyes flashing with vigilance. He reminded them, "Don't mess around, don't do anything stupid."

Even though he was socially inept, he was intelligent and could faintly guess Qin Mu's thoughts.

"It must be because the Great Dao of Youdu is hostile towards me. I once revived a million people and angered the Great Dao of Youdu."

Qin Mu laughed loudly and executed his reincarnation divine art. "That's why the Great Dao of Youdu prompted Earth Count to kill me. Celestial Venerable Ling was worried about me, and we were all on guard, so you mistook it for killing intent towards Earth Count."

Celestial Venerable You shook his head and said, "My senses won't be wrong. You are using a kind of marvelous Great Dao to hide your killing intent towards Earth Count. This kind of Great Dao is very peculiar, but it comes from the Great Dao of Youdu, a new Great Dao developed from the Great Dao of Youdu. Thus, it can't hide from me."

Qin Mu continued to execute the Great Dao of Reincarnation and tried his best to block his senses. He probed, "What now?"

"I can still sense it, but it's much fainter," Celestial Venerable You said.

Qin Mu focused his mind and executed the thirty-first heaven of the Dao Realm's divine art. The reincarnation was silent and nameless.

Behind his head, reincarnation swirled, and dazzling light flashed.

Qin Mu asked again, "What about now?"

Celestial Venerable You's primordial spirit fluttered in the light of reincarnation, and his robes fluttered in the wind. However, after the silent god of reincarnation passed through, he could still sense Qin Mu's killing intent towards Earth Count and wasn't controlled by this divine art. He said, "It's a little fainter, but it's already very light. Earth Count might not be able to sense your killing intent towards him."

Qin Mu let out a sigh of relief. Reincarnation swirled, and he executed his divine art on Celestial Venerable Ling.

Divine light flashed in Celestial Venerable You's eyes, and after a moment, he said, "The killing intent on Ling's body has also decreased by a lot. Now that

you guys are close to Earth Count, Earth Count won't attack you guys. You guys can go and kill Earth Count."

He had already guessed their intentions from Qin Mu's actions. Their thoughts were thorough and admirable.

"You know we are going to kill Earth Count?" Qin Mu probed.

Celestial Venerable You shook his head. "Celestial Venerable Hao laid a trap and used Earth Count's life to trap all of you so that you would fall into his trap. In order to jump out of the trap and prevent Qin, Yue, Ling, and the rest from dying, you have to kill Earth Count first. Once Earth Count dies, the hostages will be gone, and Celestial Venerable Hao's trap will cease to exist. I'm not a fool. When I felt killing intent from you, I knew your goal."

Celestial Venerable Ling looked at him with admiration in her eyes.

Qin Mu asked, "You, aren't you going to stop us?"

"Earth Count wants to become the real Ah Chou, I will only fulfill his wish and not stop him."

Celestial Venerable You said, "However, you have to be fully prepared. What will happen to Youdu after Earth Count dies?"

The divine light in his eyes gradually dimmed. "Earth Count's corporeal body can't fall into the hands of the celestial heavens. Youdu also can't fall into the hands of the celestial heavens. The Great Dao of Youdu can't fall into the hands of the celestial heavens either. These are all things you need to pay attention to after Earth Count's death. You can't control these things."

Qin Mu nodded.

He really couldn't master it.

He needed to prepare for the worst.

He had come to kill Earth Count to prevent himself from falling into the trap of Celestial Venerable Hao and the Grand Primordium. He didn't want his own people to suffer heavy casualties. However, he could jump out of this trap, but the battle in Youdu was inevitable.

He could kill Earth Count and seize the initiative, but the battle of Youdu was also extremely important!

Earth Count was Youdu, and his corporeal body carried everything in Youdu, including the Great Dao of Youdu. Earth Count couldn't lose his corporeal body.

The worst case scenario was Earth Count's Life and Death Book!

Therefore, he had to steal the Life and Death Book.

"You have already stolen the Life and Death Book, right?"

Celestial Venerable You suddenly said, "When you carried me into the manor, you took the Life and Death Book, right?"

Qin Mu sighed and took out the Life and Death Book. He placed it on the table and pushed it in front of him. "Since you have seen through it, it's better for you to control the Life and Death Book. You are Celestial Venerable You, the founder of the Life and Death Divine Treasure. You can use the Life and Death Book to execute divine arts and protect the human race, removing them from the Life and Death Book."

Celestial Venerable You shook his head. "I can't."

Qin Mu was slightly stunned.

Celestial Venerable You said, "Using the Life and Death Book to get rid of everyone, not to mention me, even Earth Count can't do it. This Life and Death Book is a book of justice, it's formed from the Great Dao of Youdu. The Great Dao of Youdu can't go against oneself. The Life and Death Book can't let humans escape the control of Youdu."

Qin Mu frowned.

If Earth Count's Life and Death Book couldn't guarantee the safety of the human race, when Youdu really fell into the hands of the celestial heavens, the end of the human race would descend!

"I can only do a little with the Life and Death Book."

Celestial Venerable You didn't push the Life and Death Book back. Instead, he placed his palm on it and said calmly, "That is to erase everyone's Life and Death Divine Treasure."

The corners of Qin Mu's eyes twitched, and his voice was slightly hoarse. "What will happen after we erase everyone's Life and Death Divine Treasure?"

Celestial Venerable You said, "All gods have an end to their lifespans. Only powerful existences like strong practitioners that are proficient in the path of creation can transcend."

Qin Mu's heart pounded violently, and his throat became dryer and drier. He asked hoarsely, "What's the consequence?"

"There will be no more gods in this world."

Celestial Venerable You looked straight into his eyes and said word by word, "Do you need me to do this?"

Chapter 1592: Pure And Evil

"But I'm not the only one who can do that."

Celestial Venerable You gently pushed the Life and Death Book in front of him and said softly, "You can also do this, Celestial Venerable Mu. You were once the Son of Youdu, and you can also control the power of the Youdu Life and Death Book. Not only can you control this power, you can also decide the life and death of countless lives."

"I can also do this?" Qin Mu's gaze landed on the golden page.

The Life and Death Book was just a simple golden page that lay flat on the table. There were no flaws or markings.

Celestial Venerable You said, "If you execute the Great Dao of Youdu, you will be able to control this power."

Qin Mu hesitated for a moment and stretched out his palm to execute the Great Dao of Youdu. His palm landed on Earth Count's Life and Death Book.

Suddenly, he jumped up like a frightened rabbit and retracted his palm. He looked at the Life and Death Book in fear.

Just as his palm landed on Earth Count's Life and Death Book, he suddenly saw countless lives and countless gods under the control of the Life and Death Book!

The moment he executed the Great Dao of Youdu, he sensed that he could decide the life and death of all living beings and the gods in the heavens, controlling their fate!

Qin Mu walked around the stone table and looked at the Life and Death Book on the table from time to time, his eyes flashing with devil nature.

This Life and Death Book seemed to have an invisible magic power that was abnormally strong. It tempted him, and countless voices whispered in his ears, tempting him to pick up this thin golden book and control this power that could determine the life and death of countless lives!

Qin Mu panted heavily. The devil nature in his Dao heart was stimulated by the Life and Death Book!

As long as he grasped the Life and Death Book, he would possess the most terrifying power in this world!

He could wipe out everyone's Life and Death Divine Treasure, and the lifespans of half-gods and all lifeforms after the beginning would be limited. Even if they cultivated to the god realm, they would still face life and death!

If he did that, it would be a huge blow to the current celestial heavens!

The celestial heavens was the common interest of gods and devils.

These gods and devils had long lived as long as heaven and earth. They protected the celestial heavens, allowing the celestial heavens to rule more territories, preventing future generations from rebelling. They were actually protecting their own interests.

The ten Celestial Venerables were merely the representatives of these gods and devils.

If these gods and devils couldn't live forever, this community of interests would collapse and fall into chaos!

This might not be able to threaten existences like the ten Celestial Venerables, nor could it threaten those strong practitioners who were proficient in the path of creation. However, the power of the celestial heavens would definitely decline on a large scale.

When these gods and devils became divine arts practitioners, he could borrow the power of the Life and Death Book to become Earth Count that ruled all life!

Qin Mu, who controlled the Life and Death Book, could change the lifespan of these people as he pleased. He could even kill them with a wave of his brush!

He could even threaten the gods of the celestial heavens to force them to submit to him!

Unknowingly, Qin Mu's vital qi transformed into dark devil qi, dyeing his celestial palace black and turning his divine treasure realm into a dark domain!

What was even more terrifying was that the World Tree in his divine treasures had also transformed into a tree of darkness. Under the influence of the terrifying power, all of his Great Dao turned black!

His aura burst forth, and it caused Benevolent Saintly King Equal to Heaven's manor to sink into darkness. Not only that, the darkness quickly invaded Earth Count's horns, causing the flowing magma river to stop burning and freeze the ghost river!

Celestial Venerable Ling frowned slightly and was about to speak when Celestial Venerable You raised her hand to stop her.

Celestial Venerable Ling was astonished. She looked at him and shook her head.

The devil nature around Qin Mu became more intense, and the area covered by the darkness became wider. The darkness even completely covered Earth Count's incomparably astonishing horns.

His face was also swallowed by the darkness, and only his eyes flickered with devil light. The intense devil light made his face light up from time to time, making him look even more sinister!

'As long as I get the Life and Death Book!'

Qin Mu's voice was filled with the devil nature of the darkness, and his Dao heart was twisted. The primordial spirit behind him also sank into the darkness like a devil king standing upright in the pitch black night!

'As long as I get the Life and Death Book, I can crush the power of the ten Celestial Venerables and destroy the celestial heavens. Everyone will submit to me!'

"As long as I get this golden book, I will have the most awe-inspiring power. I will have no restraints. I can become the ruler of desire, the king of the dark world! No, the king of the entire universe!"

He laughed loudly, and his face contorted. His hands trembled, and he was about to grab the Life and Death Book.

"I will become the cruelest tyrant in the world, the strongest emperor of countless worlds. My position will be even more stable than Celestial Emperor Tai Chu, and my methods will be even crueler than those of the ten Celestial Venerables! No one will dare to resist me, and everyone will live an ignoble existence under my tyranny! The ten Celestial Venerables will also be powerless to resist me!"

"My power will pass through the sixteen long rivers of chaos and shroud the darkness in the sixteen universes. I will rule the prehistoric times, and the six young masters of Miluo Palace will submit to me!"

When his palm was about to touch the Life and Death Book, he suddenly pulled back his hand at lightning speed. Qin Mu's face revealed a look of terror, and he retreated continuously. He shook his head and said, "No! I can't do that! If that's the case, I'll be the ten Celestial Venerables, I'll be those ancient gods! I can't do that..."

The darkness that shrouded the horn of Earth Count gradually receded, and light appeared again in Benevolent Saintly King Equal to Heaven's manor.

Qin Mu's face was gradually lighted up by the light that he was giving off. The celestial palaces and celestial heavens behind his head also gradually emerged from the fading darkness, and his primordial spirit also appeared.

The World Tree was still in darkness, but gradually, the darkness retreated from the treasure tree.

Qin Mu clenched his fists and stopped looking at the Life and Death Book. His clothes were drenched in sweat as though he had just been fished out of the water.

"What a heavy devil nature."

He closed his eyes and tried his best to resist the temptation of the Life and Death Book. He muttered, "I can't do this, no one can do this. If I do this, the human race will have no hope."

Qin Mu seemed to be talking to them, but he also seemed to be talking to himself. "The ancient gods that are immortal and indestructible will become the eternal rulers. Humans and other Postcelestial races have short lifespans. Even if they can cultivate to the god realm in a short hundred years, they will inevitably die, and they won't be able to retain their high-end combat power. On the contrary, they can bless the ancient gods and use their longevity to gather countless followers. They will make the world devoid of gods and return to the rule of the ancient gods. How many people died back then to overthrow the rule of the ancient gods..."

Celestial Venerable Ling said, "When the Heaven Alliance was founded, the purpose was to overthrow the rule of the ancient gods."

Qin Mu let out a shaky breath and opened his eyes. His gaze became bright again, and he said, "The lifespan of humans is limited, and the lifespan of half-gods is longer than that of humans. Even without the ancient gods, it's hard for humans to turn defeat into victory with their limited lifespan. Celestial Venerable You, open up the Life and Death Divine Treasure and greatly increase the lifespan of divine arts practitioners, raising their lifespan to eight hundred years! Celestial Venerable Yu opened up the celestial palace, allowing people to have unlimited lifespan. Only then did you open up the path to the rise of humans."

He shook his head and said, "Breaking off everyone's Life and Death Divine Treasure isn't an improvement, it's a regression! Mortals can become gods

through cultivation, and this motivates divine arts practitioners to cultivate continuously and improve. If there's no such motivation, many people will lose their motivation. This is not acceptable!"

Celestial Venerable You looked at the Life and Death Book and said, "Celestial Venerable Mu, you have passed Earth Count's test. If you resist the invasion of the devil nature in the Life and Death Book, you can inherit Earth Count's power and become the new Earth Count. Your Dao heart is very strong, so you can use this power well."

Qin Mu's gaze landed on Earth Count's Life and Death Book. This Life and Death Book was a huge killing weapon, but he shook his head. "I can successfully resist the devil nature of the Life and Death Book this time, but I might not succeed the next time. The Life and Death Book actually has a master long ago, and this person isn't me."

He had originally hoped to steal the Life and Death Book and remove the people of Eternal Peace and Carefree Village from it. This way, even if the celestial heavens controlled Youdu, they wouldn't be able to wipe out the human race.

Yet now, he knew that he wasn't someone who could control the Life and Death Book.

'The power of the Life and Death Book is too strong, and the implications are too great. It can only land in the hands of the real Earth Count...'

Qin Mu's gaze moved away from the Life and Death Book with difficulty, and he said, "I'm not the real Earth Count. I'm afraid I'll do something stupid if I control the power of the Life and Death Book."

His voice was still slightly hoarse. "The Life and Death Book can't fall into the hands of the celestial heavens. Celestial Venerable You, Earth Count must have his reasons for choosing you to manage the Life and Death Book."

Celestial Venerable You's gaze landed on the Life and Death Book. After a moment, he put it away and said, "I'm also not the good host of the Life and Death Book. After Earth Count handed the Life and Death Book to me, he hoped that I could succeed him. However, for the past million years, I have also been resisting the invasion of the devil nature of the Life and Death Book. At that time, it was Earth Count who helped me suppress the devil nature. If Earth Count died..."

He didn't continue.

If Earth Count died, no one would be able to help him suppress the devil nature of the Life and Death Book. How terrifying would Celestial Venerable You, who was controlled by the devil nature, be?

"Why don't we destroy the Life and Death Book?"

Celestial Venerable Ling said, "Just destroy this evil treasure."

"It can't be destroyed."

Celestial Venerable You shook his head and said, "The Life and Death Book is a treasure formed from the combined bodies of the 64 Great Dao of Youdu. Unless you can destroy these 64 Great Dao of Heaven and Earth, only then can you destroy it."

Celestial Venerable Ling also fell silent. She was also unable to destroy the 64 Great Dao of Youdu.

"After you guys kill Earth Count, I might be controlled by the Life and Death Book."

Celestial Venerable You said, "If that's the case, let me die in battle with the Celestial Venerables of the celestial heavens."

Qin Mu frowned and suddenly got up with a smile. "Wait for me here for a moment, I'll be back soon."

He left in a flash and suddenly returned with a smile. "Lend me your paper boat!"

Without waiting for Celestial Venerable You's reply, he jumped onto Celestial Venerable You's paper boat and left.

Celestial Venerable Ling looked at the Life and Death Book on the table and said, "Will I be controlled by the devil nature?"

Celestial Venerable You shook his head and said, "You don't understand the Great Dao of Youdu, so you can't execute the power of this Life and Death Book. Only when the Life and Death Book falls into the hands of someone who is proficient in the Great Dao of Youdu can it unleash its power."

Celestial Venerable Ling stopped talking and waited quietly.

After a long time, Celestial Venerable You said, "Ling, it's very comfortable talking to you."

Celestial Venerable Ling said, "It's easy to talk to you."

Not long later, the paper boat whooshed over. On the small paper boat stood a huge weird baby with a huge head. It was trying its best to shrink its legs and squeeze onto the boat.

Qin Mu stopped the ship, and the big-headed baby jumped down, shaking Benevolent Saintly King Equal to Heaven.

"Brother, be gentle!" Qin Mu said solemnly.

Qin Fengqing looked around curiously and giggled. "Great Earth Count is really big, he should be able to eat for a long time."

Qin Mu brought him into the sacred king's manor. Qin Fengqing's body was huge, and he squeezed his way through the houses until they collapsed.

Qin Mu pointed at the Life and Death Book on the stone table and said with a smile, "Brother, look at this golden paper..."

Qin Fengqing stretched out his hand and pinched him. Qin Mu and Celestial Venerable You instantly became nervous and stared at him. As long as he was controlled by the devil nature of the Life and Death Book, the two of them would immediately suppress him!

Qin Fengqing was the embodiment of the devil nature of Youdu, and he was incomparably evil. If his devil nature was activated by the Life and Death Book again, he would probably be even more terrifying than when Qin Mu was controlled by the Life and Death Book!

Qin Fengqing shook the Life and Death Book and asked suspiciously, "This is the paper that Earth Count used to clean up his mess? You guys treat it like a treasure..."

He threw the Life and Death Book aside, and Qin Mu and Celestial Venerable You were astonished.

Celestial Venerable You hurriedly picked up the Life and Death Book and stuffed it into his hands. He said solemnly, "Little Earth Count, use the Great Dao of Youdu to activate this paper!"

Qin Fengqing took a look at him and chuckled. "You are the messenger of death? Strange, you have become younger..."

He tried to use the Great Dao of Youdu to execute the Life and Death Book, and it became brighter. However, what was weird was that Qin Fengqing wasn't invaded by the devil nature in the Life and Death Book. He was still a chubby baby that looked charmingly naive.

Celestial Venerable You had a blank expression as he said to Qin Mu, "When the two of you brothers separated, did you cut out your innocence and leave your evil and devilish nature to yourself?"

Chapter 1593: The Coronation Of Earth Count

Qin Mu grunted, but he didn't retort.

He and Qin Fengqing were originally the same person, but Qin Fengqing was born early and was born from the consciousness of the devil nature of Youdu. He was born evil and was the most famous devil king in Youdu. Countless Youdu devil gods trembled in fear when they heard his name.

He was the second consciousness that was born in Qin Fengqing's body after Earth Count sealed him.

All along, everyone knew that Qin Fengqing was the incarnation of the devil qi, devil nature, and devil nature of Youdu. He gathered the negative emotions of all those who had died since they were born, so he was naturally fierce and evil.

In the past, Earth Count and Heaven Duke thought so, and Qin Mu thought so too.

Heaven Duke and Earth Count even wanted to help Qin Mu refine Qin Fengqing and make him the true Son of Youdu.

It wasn't until later that Heaven Duke and Earth Count realized that Qin Fengqing's evilness and ruthlessness was just an instinct. His heart was still as pure as a baby's, without any impurities.

On the contrary, it was the second personality Qin Mu that they were more optimistic about that was an extremely dangerous fellow. He was evil, cunning, treacherous, sinister, and had poor self-control!

When Qin Mu mastered the devil qi, devil path, and devil nature in his body, he couldn't maintain his innocence like Qin Fengqing. Instead, he became even more dangerous and out of control. The danger he posed was countless times greater than Qin Fengqing.

At that time, there were many people fighting over the identity of Qin Fengqing and Youdu's Son of God. No matter if it was the four marquises of Youdu, Son of Heaven Yin, or the gods and devils of the celestial heavens, their performance when facing the devil nature of Youdu was even worse than Qin Mu's.

The battle for Son of Youdu had long ended. When Heaven Duke and Earth Count saw through everything, they didn't think of helping Qin Mu refine Qin Fengqing. Instead, they guided Qin Mu to discover Qin Fengqing's kind side.

Earth Count and Qin Mu were also subtly trying to guide Qin Fengqing to an orderly side, trying to let him understand the rules.

"Brother, you didn't feel the power of the Life and Death Book?"

Qin Mu asked, "What did you see in the Life and Death Book?"

"This is the Life and Death Book?"

Qin Fengqing flipped the Life and Death Book over and looked at it a few times. "I can only see countless lifeforms in this world. Their lifespans, the emotions that come from their souls, the changes in their corporeal bodies, and these delicious gods and devil gods..."

Qin Mu guided him patiently, "You don't want to control them and eat them?"

Celestial Venerable You felt a chill down his spine.

Qin Fengqing scratched his head and said, "Why do I have to do this? They only need to sign the Pact of Little Earth Count with me. After they make a mistake, I can eat them. It's not good to eat too much at once..."

Qin Mu saw that he wasn't going to go onto the path and continued to tempt him. "Once you grasp the Life and Death Book, you can control the life and death of these lifeforms. You can let whoever you want die, you can let them die whenever you want, you can let them die however you want them to die, you can let them die however many you want them to die..."

Celestial Venerable You hurriedly poked his waist and said in a low voice, "Celestial Venerable Mu, are you trying to lure him into grasping the Life and Death Book, or are you trying to tempt him to fall like you?"

Qin Mu came to a realization and hurriedly shut his mouth.

Qin Fengqing examined the Life and Death Book again and threw it to the side. He shook his head and said, "Those stupid little things are clearly courting death, dying all kinds of ways like a bad brother, so why do they still need this thing? This thing is Earth Count's cleaning cloth, smelly and hard."

This time, even Celestial Venerable Ling was astonished. She suddenly said, "Little Earth Count is indeed the best candidate to control the Life and Death Book."

Qin Mu and Celestial Venerable You nodded repeatedly. Qin Fengqing was the devil nature of Youdu, and the Life and Death Book couldn't control him or tempt him. On the other hand, he could unleash the power of the Life and Death Book, and at the same time, his heart was incomparably pure. This point surpassed Qin Mu by countless times and also surpassed Celestial Venerable You.

Celestial Venerable You let out a shaky breath and picked up the Life and Death Book. He solemnly handed it to Qin Fengqing and bowed. "Earth Count, please return to your position!"

His heart was surging with emotions. Today was a day that could be remembered in the annals of history, the day where new and old Count Earth would replace each other. This made his expression turn solemn and dignified.

Qin Fengqing stuffed the Life and Death Book to him with a slightly terrified expression. "Little brother, I thought you brought me here for something important. If there's nothing else, I'm going back!"

After saying that, he hurriedly walked out. Celestial Venerable You hurriedly grabbed him and said, "You can't leave! Today is the day you are crowned as Earth Count. Only you can suppress the devil nature of the Life and Death Book. If you leave, where am I going to find another Earth Count?"

Qin Fengqing struggled to break free from him and ran out, heading straight for the paper boat.

Celestial Venerable You immediately gave chase and saw Qin Fengqing trying his best to shrink his body and tunnel into the paper boat.

Celestial Venerable You went forward and picked up the Life and Death Book. He bowed and said, "Earth Count, please return to your position!"

"I don't want to!"

Qin Fengqing waved his hand and sent the Life and Death Book flying. He looked at Qin Mu in fear and shouted, "Brother, quickly come over and send me home! I don't know the way! I don't want this Life and Death Book, take it away!"

He shrunk his body, and it was still several times larger than the paper boat. He stood on the small boat, but he didn't know how to activate it.

Qin Mu didn't go forward to help.

The Life and Death Book flew back, and Celestial Venerable You was still holding onto the Life and Death Book. Qin Fengqing looked at him in horror as he walked closer to him. He shouted loudly and jumped off the ship to escape.

Celestial Venerable You's primordial spirit flew out and forced him back.

Celestial Venerable You's primordial spirit was the number one in the world, and it was vast like another Earth Count. It was known as the number one primordial spirit in the world. Even though Qin Fengqing's abilities were extremely high, he was still much inferior to him.

Qin Fengqing ran in all directions, but he couldn't escape. The fear on his face grew more. Suddenly, he changed his direction and tried his best to escape towards Earth Count's third eye.

He also had three eyes, and at this moment, the markings of butterfly wings spread out from his three eyes as tears poured out from his eyes.

"Earth Count!"

He shouted, "Big fella! Wake up! Run!"

He rushed towards Earth Count with all his might and shouted at the top of his lungs, "Run, big fella! They want to kill you!"

Celestial Venerable You's primordial spirit chased after him and blocked him. Qin Fengqing suddenly turned into devil qi and broke through Celestial Venerable You's primordial spirit palm, continuing to escape towards Earth Count's third eye. He cried out, "Run, big fella, my bad brother is coming to kill you!"

Qin Mu and Celestial Venerable Ling walked over, and Celestial Venerable You's primordial spirit grabbed him again, his five fingers transforming into a cage.

Qin Fengqing frantically hammered his fingers. Celestial Venerable You's primordial spirit utilized magic power to trap him, but even so, his five fingers were still continuously breaking apart!

"Big fella, wake up!"

Qin Fengqing grabbed the finger of Celestial Venerable You's primordial spirit and shook it with all his might. He shouted at Earth Count, "Wake up! Bad brother is really going to kill you, I can feel it!"

Earth Count stood in Youdu, vast and boundless. The horns on his head stood tall, and the lava river flowed endlessly.

His three eyes opened up, and Youdu devil qi poured into them continuously. Youdu Devil Dao was also pouring into his body, preparing for the battle of life and death in the future.

The current Earth Count was already controlled by the will of the Great Dao of Youdu, just like Heaven Duke back then.

Even though Earth Count could hear Qin Fengqing's shouts, the Great Dao of Youdu couldn't hear them.

Qin Fengqing was unable to break free from Celestial Venerable You's control. He wailed like a child and kept calling Earth Count to wake up.

He was terrified.

His Dao heart was pure, and his understanding of the Great Dao of Youdu was extremely deep. Just as Celestial Venerable You could sense Qin Mu and Celestial Venerable Ling's killing intent towards Earth Count, he could also sense it.

When Celestial Venerable You held the Life and Death Book and told him that he was going to be crowned as Earth Count, he realized the time of Earth Count's death.

Even though he said the big fella could eat for many years, when he realized Earth Count was about to die, he still couldn't suppress the sorrow in his heart and wanted to wake Earth Count up.

He was incomparably close to the Great Dao of Youdu, and no one told him that Earth Count's consciousness had been replaced by the consciousness of the Great Dao of Youdu. However, he had sensed this, so he called Earth Count to wake up.

No one could understand his feelings for Earth Count. Earth Count was like a father, a brother, and a harbor that he could rely on.

Behind Qin Mu's head, the Great Dao of Reincarnation continued to revolve, blocking out the senses of the Great Dao of Youdu. Together with Celestial Venerable Ling, they passed through Celestial Venerable You's primordial spirit and walked towards Earth Count's third eye.

Qin Fengqing looked at their backs in fear and shrieked, "Big fella, wake up quickly! Little brother, bad brother, let big fella go. I'll be your little brother and you'll be your big brother, don't go!"

"Brother, you should grow up." Qin Mu turned back and smiled at the big baby in Celestial Venerable You's primordial spirit.

"I hate you!"

Qin Fengqing shouted at him and said miserably, "If you dare to touch that big fella, I'll hate you forever! Come back!"

Qin Mu and Celestial Venerable Ling walked to Earth Count's third eye and were swallowed by the divine light. They vanished.

Qin Fengqing sat on the ground in dejection, and tears flowed down his face. Celestial Venerable You's corporeal body brought the golden Life and Death Book into the palm.

He held the Life and Death Book with both hands and walked towards Qin Fengqing.

Qin Fengqing's three eyes were filled with fear as he watched Qin Mu walk towards him. His legs kept pushing against his palms as he retreated. He shook his head and said, "I don't want it, don't give it to me! I'll die if I accept the big guy, I don't want it."

Celestial Venerable You walked in front of him and raised the Life and Death Book above his head.

"I don't want it! Take it away!"

Qin Fengqing slapped Celestial Venerable You and the Life and Death Book away. With a loud boom, Celestial Venerable You crashed into the finger of his primordial spirit, and his huge finger shook.

Blood leaked out from the corner of Celestial Venerable You's mouth and slid down. His primordial spirit was strong, but his corporeal body wasn't.

Celestial Venerable You walked to Qin Fengqing step by step and raised the Life and Death Book above his head.

Qin Fengqing sent him flying again, but he still walked back with the Life and Death Book.

In Earth Count's third eye, Qin Mu and Celestial Venerable Ling walked into the sacred hall together. Earth Count's primordial spirit stood there, controlled by the Great Dao of Youdu.

Behind Qin Mu's head, the Great Dao of Reincarnation spun like a wheel, protecting Celestial Venerable Ling.

Celestial Venerable Ling took a step forward and came in front of Earth Count's primordial spirit.

Qin Mu looked up at this god that controlled countless lives. His voice was deep and powerful.

"Dao brother, today is the day you transcend. Your primordial spirit will shatter and your three souls will become nothingness. After you die, I will use all my power to restore your three souls and seven spirits, allowing you to be reborn into Ah Chou!"

At the same time, in the palm of Celestial Venerable You's primordial spirit, Celestial Venerable You knelt down on one knee and raised the Life and Death Book.

"Qin Fengqing, today will be crowned as the king of the dark world!"

"You will become the ruler of Youdu, making the world of the dead orderly. Youdu will become your territory, and the undead will become your army!"

"You will rule the netherworld of countless worlds, and countless living beings will sign a contract with you the moment they are born!"

"You will rule over death, punish evil, advocate good, and be impartial!"

"There is no justice in the world of the living, but there must be justice in the world after death. You will give justice to all living beings!"

"The lava of hell will become your blood, and the heavens of death will become your horns. The celestial river of this universe will flow to Youdu and transform into your whip to drive away all evil!"

Qin Fengqing's body trembled, and he collapsed to his knees.

At this moment, he felt that the big fellow who had taken care of him was dead. The Earth Count who had looked after him like an elder and taught him like a father and brother had his soul extinguished.

Youdu suddenly lost its order, and only incomparably terrifying light burst forth from Earth Count's third eye, lighting up the entire Youdu.

Earth Count died, dying at the hands of Qin Mu and Celestial Venerable Ling. He died silently just like that.

The Great Dao of Youdu was also crumbling and dissipating.

Celestial Venerable You placed the Life and Death Book in his hands.

"From today onwards, you are the world of Youdu..."

"Earth Count!"

Chapter 1594: Earth Count's Legacy

Qin Fengqing's tears fell onto the flawless Life and Death Book. The golden book sparkled and shone through the tears.

Light gradually shone out from the tears, and it was like light passing through crystals, refracting in all directions and flowing continuously.

Qin Fengqing was furious and threw out the Life and Death Book!

"What use do I have for this foot washing cloth? Return me Earth Count—"

Whoosh—

The Life and Death Book floated in the air, and the book unfurled. It grew larger, and in an instant, a golden light covered his head.

The golden light was still expanding.

At that moment, Celestial Venerable Xu had already followed the celestial river to Youdu. He raised his head inadvertently and saw a golden screen of light stretching out from Earth Count's head. It grew wider, and it soon covered the countless worlds in the darkness!

Swoosh—

The Styx River was also severed by the golden light. The torrential water of the Styx River rushed into the golden light barrier and flowed within it!

Celestial Venerable Xu was bewildered. The vastness of Youdu was almost the same as the entire universe. Wherever there was death, there would be Youdu. Even the ancestral court overlapped with Youdu!

Only a few worlds prevented Youdu from descending, such as Xuandu, Heavenly Yin, and the celestial heavens.

At this moment, the speed at which the golden light screen expanded was unimaginable. It covered almost all the worlds and severed the connection between them and Youdu!

"Has Earth Count gone crazy?"

Celestial Venerable Xu's eyes sparkled. 'Has he decided to drag all the living beings in the world to die with him? He has indeed gone crazy and started to slaughter wantonly! However, this is Earth Count, this is the true devil path!'

Devil qi spewed out from her body and dyed the underworld river black. She said with a smile, "You always pretend to be impartial, pretending to be impartial, acting as if you are impartial and not selfish. However, I'm your daughter, so why don't I know what the devil path is? Now you've finally revealed your true colors!"

Behind her, the void split open, and Heaven Duke's huge face broke through the sky. He bent down and looked over.

Ancestral God King stood in the heart of Heaven Duke's brows, and the devil qi collided with the god qi of Xuandu, destroying each other. This caused the surroundings of Heaven Duke to be filled with flames created by the destruction, covering the sky.

"Celestial Venerable Xu, Earth Count wants to slaughter all living beings. If he kills all of them, who will we rule?" Ancestral God King shouted.

"Let him kill!"

Celestial Venerable Xu waved his sleeves and sneered. "The more he kills, the less effort we will have. Even if he destroys all worlds, so what? He will never escape death!"

Ancestral God King frowned.

Celestial Venerable Xu said coldly, "If worse comes to worst, we can create a new heaven and create a new batch of obedient lifeforms and gods!"

Suddenly, her cheeks became wet, and her tears slid down her cheeks. They floated in the air and transformed into devil flames.

"Why would I cry?"

Celestial Venerable Xu muttered, "I've only shed a tear once in my life, and it was when I was young and ignorant. Ever since then, I've never shed a tear again..."

She looked at the devil fire tears that were floating in the air and was slightly absent-minded. She felt slightly uneasy.

At this moment, a name appeared on the Life and Death Book that covered the entire Youdu world.

"Earth."

Celestial Venerable Xu looked at this name with a puzzled expression and muttered, "Who is Earth?"

The word 'earth' on the Life and Death Book gradually dimmed, and an image appeared on the surface of the Youdu treasure. It was an incomparably ancient and savage era. During the primordial era, there was a group of giants in the world. They were the predecessors of the masters of creation, and at that time, they had yet to become masters of creation.

They lived on the land of the ancestral court, ignorant. They didn't know what death was.

Until one day, a person called 'Earth' died.

At this moment, the ignorant giants of the wilderness finally understood what death meant. They surrounded this dead giant, praying and offering sacrifices.

The bonfire shone on the dark sky and melted the ground, turning the mountain rocks and soil into lava.

Magma and the celestial river flowed together, and the ancient giants offered sacrifices to the corpses of the "earth", praying for death to avoid them.

They set up the raft and placed the "earth" on the celestial river, watching it flow along the celestial river and the magma river.

The celestial river flowed, and the Great Dao of the world gradually changed. This celestial river became pitch black, and it was filled with a demonic nature. It was filled with the fear of death of the giants.

Whoosh!

The celestial river and the lava river suddenly fell into an alternate dimension that was forming. The wooden raft burned, and the corpse of the earth turned into ashes. The lava swirled around his corpse, forming two huge horns!

His corporeal body was replaced by lava, and his soul was burned into ashes. The Great Dao of Youdu combined with his broken soul to form a new three souls.

His corporeal body was filled with the power of the Great Dao of Youdu, and his body grew larger. Youdu was also expanding rapidly!

The devil path transformed him into a god with the head of a bull, the body of a tiger, and the body of a human. The celestial river flowed forward and transformed into the ghost river, becoming a long whip in his hand.

Youdu had transformed him into an innate god that controlled death. He carried the will of Youdu and ruled the world of Youdu.

The order of the Great Dao of Youdu was his order, and the will of the Great Dao of Youdu was his will!

He would use the order of Youdu to rule the world of the dead, carrying out the will of Youdu, impartial!

The second ancient god was born, and Earth Count was born.

When the giants looked up at the sky, there was Xuandu in the sky. When the first giant died, there was Youdu.

As for Earth Count, he was a god born from the passing of life.

The scene on the Life and Death Book flashed past quickly, and the second name appeared. The third name appeared, and suddenly, countless names appeared on the Life and Death Book. Countless faces that were remarkably lifelike flashed past!

That was the name of the living beings that had died from the primordial era until now. The number of these dead was so great that it dazzled the eyes and dazzled the eyes. They disappeared before they could even take a look.

Ancestral God King and Celestial Venerable Xu were bewildered. Suddenly, all the names on the Life and Death Book vanished, leaving only one name.

Qin Fengqing.

"Little Earth Count Qin Fengqing?"

Celestial Venerable Xu's heart trembled slightly, and he saw this name becoming bigger. It gradually filled the entire Life and Death Book, and the name vanished, revealing the figure of Qin Fengqing crying.

At this moment, Celestial Venerable Xu and Ancestral God King saw Qin Fengqing standing in the center of Celestial Venerable You's primordial spirit palm. Earth Count was right in front of him, but at this moment, Earth Count's incomparably huge corporeal body was actually cracking. The magma was boiling the lava on his body until it was floating, and the indestructible lava was turning soft!

The magma was Earth Count's blood, and at this moment, the blood flowed out from Earth Count's body like blood vessels exploding!

Not only that, Earth Count's incomparably huge horns started to collapse, and the world of death that formed the horns was crumbling and melting, falling from the sky!

Qin Fengqing cried even harder. However, the Youdu Devil Dao that was overflowing from Earth Count's body was tunneling into his body, as though the Youdu Devil Dao had found a new vessel.

"Not good!"

Celestial Venerable Xu shouted, "Earth Count is dead!"

In Youdu, under the Life and Death Book, Qin Fengqing was like a helpless child, his eyes full of tears.

The Great Dao of Youdu followed the light of the Life and Death Book and left Earth Count's unrivaled body. It poured into his body, and his body gradually grew. Just like Earth Count in the past, the lava turned into two horns on his head.

It was a pair of horns that he had been envious of for a long time. He had secretly peeped at Earth Count more than once and examined his horns. With his fingers in his mouth, he fantasized about having a pair of majestic horns.

He had even peeped at Celestial Venerable Xu before. He envied Celestial Venerable Xu for having a pair of long horns and blamed himself for not having one.

Now, he had gotten what he wanted. He had inherited Earth Count's inheritance and had his own two horns.

Not only that, but the Styx River flowed out from the Life and Death Book and flowed through his palm. He sensed that the Styx River had become his weapon, his long whip.

Earth Count's corporeal body collapsed, and the Great Dao of Youdu poured into his body. However, he didn't feel any joy, only intense sorrow.

"I don't want it..."

Soon, the palm of Celestial Venerable You's primordial spirit couldn't lift him up. Qin Fengqing was growing rapidly, surpassing his control.

He was no longer a fat baby, and he quickly grew into a youth. However, the horns of Earth Count's corporeal body also crumbled to the roots, and Earth Count's head was also about to crumble.

Qin Mu and Celestial Venerable Ling walked out from the vertical eye in the heart of Earth Count's brows and looked up at Qin Fengqing, who was growing taller.

"Big brother has grown up..."

Qin Mu's gaze was complicated. He wanted to laugh, but he couldn't hold back his tears. He thought to himself, 'I want you to be forever so pure, forever like a baby that has yet to grow up, carefree and without worries. However, I can't do that. I can't protect you from being happy and carefree in this miserable world, so I can only let you realize his cruelty and let you grow up quickly. I can protect you and the people you love...'

He said to Celestial Venerable Ling, "Earth Count's corporeal body is about to collapse, we need to hurry to Earth Count's feet. There are Ah Chou, Earth Count, and Heaven Duke there..."

Just as he said that, the Underworld River whip suddenly swept across his body and coiled around him.

Qin Mu was tightly bound by the ghost river, and he couldn't help but spin as he was pulled in front of Qin Fengqing.

"Brother, listen to me!"

Just as Qin Mu said that, he heard Qin Fengqing roaring furiously, "Bad brother—"

Boom!

The fist that was like a mountain smashed onto Qin Mu's body and sent him flying. Before he could fly far, the Nether River Whip had already wrapped around him again!

"I'll beat you to death, bad brother!"

Qin Fengqing sprinted over and punched Qin Mu again.

Qin Mu coughed up blood and flew backward. He was then caught and pulled towards Qin Fengqing.

Qin Fengqing's horns burned furiously, and the power of his Great Dao divine art became stronger. He wasn't inferior to Son of Heaven Yin to begin with, and now his abilities had advanced by leaps and bounds!

His fist came crashing down, and Qin Mu suddenly raised his hand to gently block Qin Fengqing's fist.

"Brother."

Qin Mu raised his head, and his consciousness rippled. "I can revive Earth Count."

Qin Fengqing was surprised and delighted. Suddenly, he heard a loud rumble as a palm struck the Life and Death Book that covered Youdu!

This power was extremely terrifying, and it actually distorted the Life and Death Book that had shrouded Youdu, severing the Great Dao of Youdu that flowed towards Qin Fengqing!

Chapter 1595: Battle Of Youdu

That palm smacked onto the Life and Death Book, and the powerful force almost tore the Youdu treasure apart. Celestial Venerable You raised his head and looked into the sky. The devil light from his primordial spirit made him feel like he was on fire.

Outside Youdu, Celestial Venerable Xu was furious. Behind him, celestial palaces appeared to form the celestial heavens. There were also twenty-six throne halls protecting the celestial heavens. With the second strike, he planned to erase the imprint in the Life and Death Book and take it for himself.

However, she clearly didn't know that there wasn't any imprint in the Life and Death Book. Instead, the Great Dao of Youdu automatically chose its owner, and there was no need for the person who controlled the treasure to place any imprint.

If it was the owner chosen by the Life and Death Book, there was no need for any brand to activate all the power of the Life and Death Book. However, the Life and Death Book chose its owner, just like how Celestial Venerable You used the Life and Death Book to test Qin Mu and Qin Fengqing.

Qin Mu could resist the devil nature of the Life and Death Book, so he could unleash a portion of its power.

Qin Fengqing wasn't moved by the devil nature of the Life and Death Book, so the Life and Death Book chose him as its master. He could also unleash all the abilities of the Life and Death Book.

Celestial Venerable Xu didn't know this, so she took the initiative to seize the treasure. However, she didn't know that even if she could use her strong magic power to seize the Life and Death Book, it was hard to say if it would be a blessing or a disaster.

It was more likely that her devil nature was stimulated by the Life and Death Book, and she became a devil who didn't care about her family. She didn't control the Life and Death Book.

Behind her, Ancestral God King controlled Heaven Duke's corporeal body, and his huge face covered the sky, ready to invade Youdu at any time.

Invading Youdu wasn't easy for him. The Xuandu Heavenly Dao and the Youdu Great Dao clashed, and leaving Xuandu would weaken the power of Heaven Duke's corporeal body and the power of the Heavenly Dao.

However, if Celestial Venerable Xu was to absorb the Great Dao of Youdu and control it, the pressure of invading Youdu would be much less.

At this moment, Ancestral God King frowned. He still couldn't accept Earth Count's death.

"Why did Earth Count die quietly?"

How difficult was it to kill Heaven Duke in the battle of Xuandu?

The ten Celestial Venerables were all moved, and the ancient gods of taiji helped. However, killing Heaven Duke took a lot of effort. Countless soldiers of the celestial heavens died, and many Celestial Venerables who participated in the battle were injured. Only then did they kill Heaven Duke.

Even though the Celestial Venerables of the celestial heavens were much stronger now, it wasn't easy to kill Earth Count, who was as famous as Heaven Duke. Unless Celestial Venerable Hao and Grand Primordium, who had achieved the Dao with their own power, made a move.

Furthermore, Celestial Venerable Hao didn't just want to kill Earth Count, he also wanted to encircle Founding Emperor Qin Ye, Celestial Venerable Ling, and Celestial Venerable Yue!

However, to Ancestral God King's surprise, Earth Count died just like that!

They had prepared for so long, was it all for naught?

Who killed Earth Count?

Why did Earth Count die silently?

'Celestial Venerable Xu's dream is to kill Earth Count and become Earth Count herself. When faced with such a situation, it's no wonder she lost her composure and lost her composure,' Ancestral God King thought to himself.

Suddenly, Celestial Venerable You's primordial spirit rose and passed through the Life and Death Book to welcome Celestial Venerable Xu.

Ancestral God King laughed loudly, and countless stars suddenly appeared in the sky above Youdu. The stars hung resplendently in the sky, dispersing the darkness of Youdu. Heaven Duke's corporeal body descended to block Celestial Venerable You.

"Benevolent Saintly King Equal to Heaven, did you kill Earth Count?"

Ancestral God King praised, "Earth Count raised a tiger to cause trouble. I didn't expect that instead of falling into the hands of his daughter, Celestial Venerable Xu, I would fall into your hands! I admire your decisiveness. Now that there are a few vacancies for the ten Celestial Venerables, Emperor Haotian, I'm looking forward to it. You should surrender to the celestial heavens!"

Celestial Venerable You was a master of the Youdu Devil Dao, and Ancestral God King was a master of the Xuandu Heavenly Dao. Xuandu and Youdu were like fire and water, and the two Great Daos were the same.

At the instant the two of them collided, they felt that they had met their nemesis. The Great Dao in their bodies boiled and rumbled, urging them to eliminate their opponents and eradicate their Great Dao!

"Celestial Venerable You, even though you have the strongest primordial spirit, your abilities are already outdated!"

Ancestral God King shouted and executed Heaven Duke's corporeal body. The light of countless stars burst forth and merged into Heaven Duke's body. The thirty-five celestial palaces behind Heaven Duke's head formed a huge

celestial heavens, and the power of his magic power was close to Heaven Duke's peak!

"Let me show you the true battle power of the Great Celestial Heavens!"

When Heaven Duke struck down, Celestial Venerable You's primordial spirit was blown back. His primordial spirit wasn't inferior to ancient gods like Heaven Duke and Earth Count, but his corporeal body was much inferior.

With Heaven Duke's corporeal body and the magic power of Ancestral God King, even his primordial spirit couldn't defend against it.

In particular, Ancestral God King had received great benefits from the ancestral court and cultivated thirty throne halls, making him even more powerless to resist!

Even though Celestial Venerable You had absorbed a lot of knowledge about Eternal Peace's reform, Ancestral God King also had a reincarnation in Eternal Peace. In terms of divine arts, Ancestral God King wasn't much inferior to him.

At this moment, Earth Count was already dead, and the Great Dao of Youdu was weakening. He had chosen a new master, and he didn't have the advantage in Youdu.

With Ancestral God King's help, Celestial Venerable Xu was able to unleash her full power and immediately suppressed the power of the Life and Death Book. The Life and Death Book became smaller, and it soon returned to its normal size.

Just as she was about to take the Life and Death Book into her hands, she suddenly heard the sound of a zither. There was a tinkling sound, and the distance between her and the Life and Death Book grew further.

Between her and the Life and Death Book, there seemed to be boundless space growing, making it impossible for her to take the Life and Death Book.

"Celestial Venerable Yue!"

Celestial Venerable Xu looked towards the source of the voice and saw a woman sitting in the void, plucking the strings as if there was no one around.

Celestial Venerable Xu snorted coldly, and his primordial spirit appeared. He rushed forward with a whistle and grabbed at the Life and Death Book. However, the sound of the zither suddenly became playful and light. Space became big and small in the sound of the zither. It was long and short, overlapping and jumping up and down!

Celestial Venerable Xu sensed danger. Celestial Venerable Yue's zither notes were like countless blades of space that slashed at her primordial spirit, damaging it and almost shattering it into countless pieces!

"Fire!"

Celestial Venerable Xu shouted angrily. As soon as she finished speaking, the layers of space behind Celestial Venerable Yue distorted. Circles of Dao fire swirled in space, forming 28 levels of the Heavenly Dao Realm, preventing the zither notes from breaking through the distorted Dao fire.

Celestial Venerable Huo appeared behind Celestial Venerable Yue, and the twenty-eight twisted Dao flames transformed into oval fire wheels that bound Celestial Venerable Yue within!

At the same time, a palm stretched out from the 35th void and pulled Celestial Venerable Yue into the 35th void to escape from the Dao fire.

The Wheel of Dao Fire spun and wiped out everything. However, Celestial Venerable Yue had already escaped in advance, causing Celestial Venerable Huo's attack to miss.

Celestial Venerable Huo suddenly turned around and saw a cold and cheerless woman in front of him. The vertical eye on her forehead opened up, revealing a Grand Primordium Divine Stone.

The light from the divine stone burst forth, and Celestial Venerable Huo felt a snow-white light engulfing him.

When the light faded, he saw himself returning to the Jade Pool Meeting a million years ago. He was in the Slow Winding Pavilion and saw Celestial Venerable Hao, Son of Heaven Yin, and Celestial Venerable Yu.

He saw Son of Heaven Yin suddenly make a move, using the Dao of Youdu to seal Celestial Venerable Yu's primordial spirit. Almost at the same time, Celestial Venerable Hao's attack landed on Celestial Venerable Yu!

The two of them worked together to kill the defenseless Celestial Venerable Yu in the Slow Winding Pavilion!

Celestial Venerable Huo's body suddenly trembled. "Big Brother Yu... I want to take revenge for Big Brother Yu and kill my enemy... No! This is Lang Wo's illusion!"

Suddenly, Celestial Venerable Hao turned around and seemed to see him. His face turned cold as he shouted, "Kneel!"

Celestial Venerable Huo's knees went weak, and he knelt on the ground. He then heard Celestial Venerable Yue's zither music and came to a realization. 'This is an illusion! The divine king of the masters of creation wants to destroy my Dao heart with his consciousness illusion. He's underestimating me!'

Boom—

The entire Jade Pool Meeting suddenly burned, and everything was incinerated by the Dao fire like a burning painting.

Celestial Venerable Huo leaped up and was about to attack Lang Wo when the scenery around him changed. He saw the burning Heaven Han Celestial Heavens!

He saw his other self attacking Celestial Venerable Yun with Celestial Venerable Hao, Lang Xuan, Ancestral God King, Ming Fangyu, and Celestial Venerable Gong!

He saw his palm stabbed into Celestial Venerable Yun's chest and said to him with tears streaming down his face, "Yun, you should understand me, right?"

Celestial Venerable Yue's zither notes came again.

Celestial Venerable Huo snorted angrily. His Dao fire burned and destroyed everything. However, the first layer of illusion vanished, and he appeared in another.

He had gone to kill Light Emperor, and the human race's Light Emperor had led his army to attack the celestial heavens and the starry sky outside the Southern Heavenly Gate of the celestial heavens. Celestial Venerable Huo had personally led his army to suppress him, but he couldn't win after a long battle.

Celestial Venerable Hao came forward, and Celestial Venerable Huo saw his other self bowing to Celestial Venerable Hao. He revealed a flattering smile. "It's not that I'm incompetent, it's just that this person's creation divine art has been cultivated to the point where his corporeal body is indestructible. However, when I fought him, I realized that there's a place he can't cultivate, and that's his primordial spirit! I guarantee Son of Heaven Yin that I can kill this person!"

Celestial Venerable Huo's expression was grim. No matter what kind of illusion it was, it was all shattered.

The sound of the zither was melodious.

There were scenes of him assassinating Celestial Venerable Yue in the subsequent layers of illusions. There were scenes of him conquering Founding Emperor, there were scenes of him trying to kill Lan Yutian on the celestial river, and there were also scenes of him enslaving the Southern Heavenly Human Tribe.

Celestial Venerable Huo didn't even look. He used his overflowing magic power to shatter all illusions and finally saw Lang Wo. Without any explanation, he attacked!

His magic power far surpassed Lang Wo's. Even though she was a master of creation with a strong corporeal body, her consciousness was the strongest in the world. With the death of the Grand Emperor and the destruction of Gong Yun, her consciousness was unrivaled.

However, her magic power was much inferior to Celestial Venerable Huo's. Celestial Venerable Huo's magic power was second only to Celestial Venerable Hao and Grand Primordium!

Lang Wo's expression changed drastically as she raised her hand to block the attack.

With a loud rumble, Celestial Venerable Huo's qi and blood fluctuated, and he revealed a look of astonishment.

Lang Wo's magic power wasn't much inferior to his!

He attacked without hesitation, his Dao fire blazing as he attacked ruthlessly. Lang Wo, who was opposite him, also used all kinds of divine arts to clash head-on with him. Her divine arts and paths were extremely intricate!

Both of them were injured. Suddenly, Celestial Venerable Huo's heart trembled. Lang Wo, who was opposite him, seemed to have thought of something. Both of them said in unison, "Three rooms on the Void Bridge!"

In the thirty-fifth void of Youdu, Celestial Venerable Yue sat in the void, plucking the strings of her zither. Her gaze landed on her ten fingers, and Lang Wo stood behind her. The consciousness in the heart of her brows burst forth.

Meanwhile, in Youdu, Celestial Venerable Huo was fighting Celestial Venerable Xu to the death.

The three rooms at the end of the Void Bridge in the Land of the Great Void were originally jointly built by Celestial Venerable Yue and the chiefs and elders of the masters of creation race. Celestial Venerable Huo and Celestial Venerable Xu had once been trapped there, barely surviving.

At the same time, in the sky above the ancestral court, Celestial Venerable Hao rose and revealed a bewildered expression. His gaze pierced through the Youdu of the ancestral court and walked down from the celestial heavens.

Under the World Tree, Founding Emperor rose, and his clothes fluttered as he walked out of the Hundred Thousand Mountains Holy Land.

Chapter 1596: Unusual Thinking

The void above the ancestral court was originally invisible, but at this moment, layers of void appeared clearly.

The ancestral court was no longer as desolate as it was in the past. Many races in the heavens, worlds, and worlds had migrated to the ancestral court to settle down and develop. Even though the ancestral court was truly vast and the scattered cities weren't too eye-catching in the ancestral court, there were still quite a number of living beings in the ancestral court.

At this moment, the living beings in the ancestral court raised their heads and saw a scene that they would never forget.

The layers of void were incomparably clear, and there were as many as thirty-six layers. In the thirty-sixth void, two Great Overarching Heavens appeared. The Dao Tree was lush and verdant, shining brightly with the World Tree in the distance.

Two Great Overarching Heavens, two Dao Trees, and two Dao Flowers. Each of them had their own Dao runes.

One of the Great Overarching Heavens gave off a boundless power. As soon as it appeared, everyone felt as though there were mountains pressing down on their hearts and gods. These mountains were pressing down on their bodies and souls, making them bend down and kneel down!

The Dao runes from the other Great Overarching Heaven were like an indestructible sword that slashed at the gods in their hearts and swept away the mountains on their bodies!

The two Great Overarching Heavens were moving rapidly, closing in on each other.

Soon, the two Great Overarching Heavens closed in on each other. They spun and collided, and the instant they collided, an incomparably terrifying power erupted. However, the lifeforms in the ancestral court couldn't feel this power.

This was because when the two Great Overarching Skies collided, it was very difficult for their power to spread out from the Ultimate Void. The Ultimate Void would cause the power of the Great Overarching Skies' divine arts to continuously weaken during the transmission process.

When it was time to leave the Ultimate Void, it would have to go through the decline of thirty-five voids, so it couldn't cause any damage to the ancestral court.

However, in the clash of the Great Overarching Heaven, the paths, skills, and divine arts displayed dazzled the lifeforms of the ancestral court. They found it hard to understand, but they could see all kinds of marvels from it.

Everyone could see different things, but no one could see all the marvels of the Great Overarching Heaven.

The path is not endless, the path is not endless.

In the two Great Overarching Worlds, Celestial Venerable Hao saw Founding Emperor, and Founding Emperor also saw him.

The two of them stood on a peak, facing each other from afar.

"Step towards us and kill Earth Count and Qin Ye. Your plan is indeed unexpected, catching me off guard."

Celestial Venerable Hao revealed an expression of admiration and said from afar, "However, all of this is useless in front of absolute power. You guys have already lost."

He didn't look at Founding Emperor and just looked between the two mountains.

What he saw wasn't between the two mountains, but Youdu that overlapped with the ancestral court.

In Youdu, Celestial Venerable Huo and Celestial Venerable Xu had already sensed the methods of Celestial Venerable Yue and Lang Wo. The two of them had already experienced the divine arts of Yue and Lang Wo in the three rooms at the end of the Void Bridge. This time, they were even more familiar with it.

On the other side, Celestial Venerable You was also at a disadvantage in the battle with Ancestral God King. It was only a matter of time before he was defeated.

Celestial Venerable Hao looked at Youdu, and in Youdu, the Life and Death Book stabilized once again. It absorbed Earth Count's Youdu Great Dao and fed it back to Qin Fengqing. Meanwhile, Qin Mu brought Celestial Venerable Ling and descended rapidly towards Jade Lock Pass.

"The eleven Celestial Venerables of the celestial heavens, Celestial Venerable Gong, Celestial Venerable Hong, Heavenly Lady Qiang, Shi Qiluo, and Heavenly Lady Yan have already died and are no more. The so-called ten Celestial Venerables are only left with Celestial Venerable Hao, Ancestral God

King, Celestial Venerable Lang, Celestial Venerable Xu, and Celestial Emperor Tai Chu."

Founding Emperor plainly said, "As for us, other than me, there's Celestial Venerable Yun, Yue, Ling, You, Mu, and Lang Wo who have already achieved the Dao. In terms of numbers, we have the upper hand. In addition, Celestial Venerable Yu is also with us. Celestial Venerable Hao, you should feel fear."

Celestial Venerable Hao waved his hand, and a cloud platform appeared, floating between two mountains. He came to the cloud platform, and on it was a stone table and two praying mats.

Celestial Venerable Hao sat on the cushion on the left and said with a smile, "Founding Emperor, I once heard that when you met Celestial Venerable Yu and me at the Jade Pool Meeting, you said that if Celestial Venerable Yu becomes the emperor, you would become his subject. If I become the emperor, you would fight for supremacy against me."

Founding Emperor shook his head and said, "Not this sentence. I can see that you are obstinate and self-opinionated on the Jade Pool. If you become an emperor, I will be your equal, seizing the general trend of the world and gathering the hearts of the people. I still don't know who will win."

"In that case, why don't you dare to sit opposite me?" Celestial Venerable Hao smiled.

Founding Emperor walked over and sat opposite him.

Celestial Venerable Hao brewed the tea, and Founding Emperor lit the fire for him. When the water opened, Celestial Venerable Hao threw in a tender green leaf sprout. The two of them sat down and watched the tender leaf sprout slowly unfurl in the water. They both sniffed the fragrance of the tea.

Celestial Venerable Hao poured tea for Founding Emperor, and Founding Emperor bowed slightly to express his gratitude.

"You said just now that your side has already surpassed the celestial heavens in terms of the number of Celestial Venerables, but it's actually a big mistake."

Celestial Venerable Hao poured himself a cup of tea and quietly waited for the temperature of the water to drop. He smiled and said, "Lang Wo is a master of creation, and her magic power is a little low. She's far inferior to any Celestial

Venerable in the celestial heavens. Celestial Venerable You is stronger than the primordial spirit and weaker than the corporeal body. Celestial Venerable Yue wasted forty thousand years and was delayed by her Dao injuries, so she stayed in seclusion. These forty thousand years are the time when the divine arts and paths, skills, and skills of the Great Celestial Heavens are unleashed. She missed it, and her magic power is far inferior to that of the other Celestial Venerables. Only Yun, Ling, and Mu pose a threat to the celestial heavens."

He raised his cup, and Founding Emperor raised his cup in return.

"As for Celestial Venerable Yun and the other two, they each have their own shortcomings."

Celestial Venerable Hao drank his tea, put down his teacup, and said, "Celestial Venerable Yun relied on inheriting the Grand Emperor's legacy, so it's hard to say how much of his power he could unleash. If he could defeat Tai Chu and Ancestral God King you guys would still have room to maneuver. Unfortunately, you can't. Celestial Venerable Yun went to the world tree to solve his problem."

He served Founding Emperor tea and continued, "Celestial Venerable Ling can't do it either. The power of Celestial Venerable Ling's paths, skills, and skills are indeed incomparably terrifying. She killed the Grand Emperor and was stunning. Even if I got hit by her, my cultivation might be destroyed and I might die completely. However, her other abilities are too weak, and her fighting methods are too weak. She can't get close to me or the other Celestial Venerables. As long as I get rid of Celestial Venerable Yue, she will be useless."

He smiled and said, "Celestial Venerable Huo will get rid of Celestial Venerable Yue for me. As for Celestial Venerable Ling, I can't kill her. I'm afraid no one in this world can kill her. However, even if we can't, it doesn't mean that the young master of Miro Palace can't."

Founding Emperor's heart jumped, and he drank his tea silently.

'As for Celestial Venerable Mu, he's truly a terrifying opponent.'

When Celestial Venerable Hao mentioned Qin Mu, he couldn't help but praise him. "Killing Earth Count before us, this plan isn't something you can come up with. Your thinking is too normal. You deploy your troops, your strategies, and your tactics are upright and honest. There's no evil in them at all. This plan

can only be thought of by people with abnormal thoughts like Celestial Venerable Mu. It's beyond my expectations."

He drank his tea and said, "Celestial Venerable Gong is dead. Celestial Venerable Mu killing Celestial Venerable Gong means that his abilities are above that of Celestial Venerable Gong. His speed of improvement is also beyond my expectations. However, Celestial Venerable Gong's abilities were originally at the bottom of the ten Celestial Venerables. Ever since she was injured by your Sword Dao, her Dao heart was no longer complete. It's normal for her to die in Celestial Venerable Mu's hands. My brother Lang Xuan can defeat him."

Founding Emperor smiled and shook his head. "Lang Xuan is dead. Does Lang Xuan know that you used Celestial Venerable Mu to get rid of him?"

Celestial Venerable Hao laughed loudly and fiddled with his teacup. He said unhurriedly, "I was prepared to prepare a dignified death for all of you. I wanted all of you to sacrifice yourselves and become the sacrificial offerings for Young Master to descend. However, Celestial Venerable Mu's thinking is abnormal and messed up my plan. However, this is also good. Young Master can't descend, so you can't blame me."

He said leisurely, "My father, Tai Chu, went to kill Celestial Venerable Yun, and I blocked you. Celestial Venerable You died at the hands of Ancestral God King, and the Son of Youdu, Qin Fengqing, died at the hands of Celestial Venerable Xu. Celestial Venerable Yue died at the hands of Celestial Venerable Huo, and Divine King Lang Wo was captured by the ancient gods of Tai Chi. When I become an emperor in the future, she will be suitable to be my main palace. As for Ling, she will be useless in this battle. I will take out Young Master's weapon to kill her and sacrifice her to Young Master."

Founding Emperor's gaze landed on his face, and it was like two sharp swords stabbing at his Dao heart.

Celestial Venerable Hao didn't mind. "There's also Celestial Venerable Mu. After he kills my brother Lang Xuan, I will personally bury him. That's right, there's also Celestial Venerable Yu!"

He smiled. "He's under the World Tree. After you die, I'll go over and have a chat with him."

Founding Emperor raised his teacup and drank it in one gulp. He shook his head and said, "Aren't you afraid of being Tai Yi?"

"Tai Yi?"

Celestial Venerable Hao laughed loudly. "Tai Yi fell into the prehistoric universe and was captured and suppressed by the young masters of Miluo Palace long ago. That Tai Yi under the World Tree is merely an impostor. He's probably Celestial Venerable Mu in disguise. He's abnormal, and he likes to take risks. Do you still want tea?"

Founding Emperor said coldly, "No need."

Celestial Venerable Hao sighed. "I didn't expect us to meet again so soon. Qin Ye, you are very remarkable. It's just that you are too conceited and have cultivated for too short a time, forcing you to only cultivate one celestial palace in order to catch up to me. You have to focus on cultivating the Dao Realm, causing you to be far inferior to me in terms of magic power even when you achieved the Dao. You are too impatient."

Two celestial heavens appeared behind his head, transforming into a ten thousand heaven wheels. One side was dark, while the other side was bright.

Behind Founding Emperor, only one celestial palace appeared. Jade Capital City didn't have Numinous Sky Hall, so the celestial palace wasn't complete.

His Numinous Sky Hall had been severed by him, and his Numinous Sky Realm and Emperor's Throne Realm had vanished.

"I'm a half-god, and I'm also half human."

Another voice came from Celestial Venerable Hao's Myriad Dao Heavenly Wheel. Founding Emperor's pupils contracted, and he saw that the dark Myriad Dao Heavenly Wheel suddenly split into thirty-five celestial palaces to form a huge celestial heavens. Another Celestial Venerable Hao walked out and floated away.

"Founding Emperor, stay here and deal with my half-god body. Watch me send Celestial Venerable Mu on his way." Celestial Venerable Hao left, and a Ruins of End abyss appeared. It split open Youdu, and his body vanished into Youdu.

In front of Founding Emperor, Celestial Venerable Hao was still sitting there, smiling at him.

Founding Emperor gathered his Dao into a sword and stabbed forward. Celestial Venerable Hao, who was opposite him, laughed loudly. The ten thousand heavenly wheels landed between the two of them!

Youdu.

Celestial Venerable Huo and Celestial Venerable Xu tore apart Celestial Venerable Yue and Lang Wo's divine art and jumped out. Celestial Venerable Yue and Lang Wo were about to execute their divine art again when the taiji sand table suddenly appeared. Countless star sand transformed into a taiji star field that separated Celestial Venerable Yue and Lang Wo!

Ancestral Court, Black Mountain Sacred Ground.

Celestial Venerable Yun suddenly stood up and said solemnly, "The battle of Youdu has already begun. Brother Yu, I can't learn anymore!"

His body rose into the air, and the sky above the World Tree split open. Thirty-six voids appeared, and his consciousness Great Overarching Heaven emerged to guide his corporeal body.

Just as his corporeal body was about to land in the Great Overarching Heaven, a voice suddenly rang out. "Found you! Celestial Venerable Yun, is my Tai Chu Emperor Sword still useful?"

Chapter 1597: The First Battle

Celestial Venerable Yun's heart sank. The one who was staring at him the most was probably Tai Chu.

Because of his own flaws, the Grand Emperor used the Tai Chu Emperor Sword as his foundation. He used the Dao Tree, the Dao Flower, and the Dao Fruit. In the battle of the Great Overarching Consciousness Heaven, the Grand Emperor died, and Celestial Venerable Yun took the chance to control the Grand Primordium Emperor Sword and scare Celestial Venerable Hao away. The Emperor Sword became his divine weapon.

This emperor's sword was the accompanying treasure of Tai Chu. When Tai Chu broke out of its shell, it was seized by the Grand Emperor. Its desire for the emperor's sword had always been the obsession of Tai Chu.

The instant Celestial Venerable Yun's figure rushed into the Great Overarching Consciousness Heaven, a Grand Qi Celestial Heavens crashed into it!

Celestial Venerable Yun almost lost his balance. Luckily, his Dao Tree wasn't damaged like the Grand Emperor's. Instead, it was a complete Dao Tree that could withstand it.

Swoosh—

The roots of the Dao Tree danced in the air and stabbed into his back. Instantly, surging consciousness flooded in from the roots to strengthen his corporeal body.

In Celestial Venerable Yun's body, the spirit embryo opened up and evolved into the Ancestral Court's land. The galaxy soared into the sky and transformed into Xuandu. The celestial river pierced through the sky and flew up from the sea majestically, piercing through Xuandu.

This celestial river flowed down from Xuandu and revolved around the four poles of the universe, establishing the divine treasures of the four poles. The divine treasures of the four poles opened up one after another.

Next, Yuandu opened up, and the celestial river flowed through the sky above Yuandu. It flowed into Youdu and transformed into the ghost river, opening up Youdu.

The ghost river flowed from Youdu into the Ruins of End, opening it up.

From then on, the seven great realms of the new divine treasure were cultivated by him!

This was the seven realms of the new divine treasure that Lan Yutian had imparted to him. These realms were different from the previous seven realms of the divine treasure. They didn't borrow the power of heaven and earth. In the past, other than the spirit embryo, the other six realms of the Seven Divine Treasures relied on external objects and ancient gods.

On the other hand, the new divine treasure was to observe the path of heaven and earth and open up the divine treasure. It didn't borrow power from the outside world and instead used itself as the universe, borrowing the path of heaven and earth to evolve the marvel of the inner universe.

Celestial Venerable Yun's cultivation had advanced by leaps and bounds. Actually, when he cultivated to Youdu Realm, he had already escaped death and become like a god. He had boundless lifespan and had the same lifespan as heaven and earth.

If one used the standard of having boundless lifespan to become a god, the sixth realm of the new divine treasure, Youdu Realm, could be called the god realm.

However, the realm that Lan Yutian founded didn't have the so-called god realm. It didn't even have the realm of celestial palace.

After Celestial Venerable Yun opened the seven great divine treasures, his primordial spirit stood on top of the ancestral court. The Great Dao gathered and passed through the four great heavenly gates, undergoing the baptism of the Jade Pavilion in the Jade Pool, undergoing the tempering of the Heavenly Sea Dao Heart, before entering the God Execution Stage, the Nine Hells Stage.

The path ahead was hazy and chaotic. His primordial spirit appeared in front of a majestic Jade Capital City, but he couldn't step into it.

The realm that Lan Yutian had opened up, the Seven Divine Treasures, was cut off from the Foundation Establishment Realm. After that, it was the Ancestral Court Realm. The Ancestral Court Realm was divided into the Four Heavenly Gates Realm, the Jade Pool Realm, the Jade Pavilion Realm, the Heavenly Sea Realm, the God Execution Realm, the Nine Hells Stage Realm, the Jade Capital Realm, the Five Great Realm, and the World Tree Realm.

The seven realms of the New Divine Treasure were completed by Lan Yutian alone, and the eight realms of the ancestral court were created by Lan Yutian, Xu Shenghua, Hua Xuanxiu, Granny Si, Prince You Ming, and the rest.

However, they hadn't completed the Jade Capital Realm, the Five Great Realms, and the World Tree Realm.

Because the Jade Capital Realm wanted to comprehend the Jade Capital City, it was sealed by the Celestial Venerables of the celestial heavens and guarded by soldiers. Lan Yutian and the rest couldn't enter to comprehend, so they could only see a hazy piece of the Jade Capital City and couldn't enter.

The five Grand Realms required one to comprehend the five Connate Great Daos of Taiyi, Grand Primordium, Grand Primordium, Great Simplicity, and Taiji. Lan Yutian and Xu Shenghua had gone to the ruins of the five major mines more than once to try and comprehend these five Great Daos. However, these five Great Daos were too profound, and they were unable to reach perfection.

The World Tree Realm was similar to the traditional Dao Realm. It was similar to the thirty-six heavens of Founding Emperor's Dao Realm, where one would achieve the Dao and cultivate the Great Overarching Heaven. The Dao Tree would bloom and bear Dao fruits.

However, the World Tree Realm was different from the traditional Dao Realm. The Dao Realm's Dao Tree imitated the World Tree, while the World Tree Realm comprehended the World Tree of the Black Mountain Holy Land and used its own Dao to nurture a World Tree in the ancestral court that it opened.

When the World Tree was cultivated, it would control the various Great Daos in the body. The Great Dao would form a Great Overarching Heaven with the World Tree as the center.

The World Tree in the Great Overarching Heaven could also bloom Dao flowers and bear Dao fruits.

What was different from the Great Overarching Heaven of the Dao Realm system was that the Great Overarching Heaven of the Ancestral Court system didn't need to be entrusted with the ultimate void. The Great Overarching Heaven of the Ancestral Court system was formed by one's own Great Dao.

This was the idea of Lan Yutian and Xu Shenghua. They planned to use this method to prevent the Ultimate Void from collapsing because there were too many Great Overarching Heavens.

If he didn't entrust his Great Dao and only refined the Great Overarching Heaven in his ancestral court system, there wouldn't be too much pressure on the Ultimate Void. It might be a way to solve the destruction of the universe.

Furthermore, different people cultivated different paths. The Great Overarching Heaven and the World Tree in the ancestral court were also different.

The traditional system of celestial palaces and celestial heavens relied on strength to achieve the Dao, while the system of Dao Realm relied on the Dao to achieve the Dao. They were all entrusted to the outside world, while Lan Yutian, Xu Shenghua, and the rest relied on the inside. This was the biggest difference between the new and old systems.

Celestial Venerable Yun was able to cultivate the new ancestral court system to the Nine Hells Stage in a short period of time. Such aptitude and comprehension were truly extraordinary.

However, the new system wasn't complete, and even the founders like Lan Yutian and Xu Shenghua couldn't cultivate it, let alone him, a practitioner.

His magic power was still much inferior to those who had achieved great success in the system of celestial heavens like Tai Chu.

Chapter 1598: Doomed

The Tai Chu Emperor Sword moved in Celestial Venerable Yun's hand, and torrential Dao might burst forth from it. His sword skill was different from Qin Mu and Founding Emperor's.

Founding Emperor's Sword Dao was peerless, and his sword skills carried his Dao. The moment he made a move, it was the majestic thirty-six heavens. The heavens of his Sword Dao had even made Village Chief, the former Sword God of Eternal Peace, fall for it, turning him into the devil in his heart.

Qin Mu's sword skills had even more variations, and he was known as the number one sword skill in a million years. He had even entered the path with divine arts, and his sword skills were divine arts. His sword skills were filled with tribulations.

On the other hand, Celestial Venerable Yun's sword skills had taken a different path. His sword skills were simple and unadorned, and their transformations weren't as agile as Qin Mu's. They weren't as majestic as Founding Emperor's, but they had supreme emperor's might!

This kind of emperor's might came from the Dragon Han Era. He had been the human Celestial Emperor of the Heaven Han Celestial Heavens for hundreds of thousands of years. He had been in power for even longer than Tai Chu!

Not only that, during his reign, he had killed Tai Chu, and killed the ruler of the primordial era, the Grand Emperor, in the Great Void. He severed the rule of the ancient gods!

His sword skill had the power to kill two great existences, giving his sword skill the power of a god that could flatten everything!

The awe he had when wielding his sword was even higher than the ancient Celestial Emperor Tai Chu!

This was his power, his power!

Tai Chu had a grim expression. He took out the emperor's sword he had forged to meet Qin Mu's sword move. The moment the two of them clashed, Tai Chu instantly felt that his emperor's might couldn't fight back and was suppressed by him!

However, Celestial Venerable Yun's weakness was also extremely obvious. His magic power was much inferior to his.

A huge celestial heavens appeared behind the back of Tai Chu's head. The Numinous Sky Hall that Third Young Master had given him shone brightly, causing his magic power to increase exponentially. With unrivaled power, he was forcefully suppressed!

In the Ultimate Void, the two Great Overarching Skies collided. In the sky above the ancestral court, there were also two Great Overarching Skies tangling with each other.

In the two worlds, Celestial Venerable Hao and Founding Emperor sat facing each other on the stage without getting up. The two of them sat on the ground, and Founding Emperor unsheathed his sword and stabbed towards Celestial Venerable Hao. The Myriad Dao Heavenly Wheel behind Celestial Venerable Hao's head passed him and stood between them.

The Heaven Wheel of Ten Thousand Dao revolved, and the fifty-eight throne halls and thirty-six celestial palaces rotated continuously in the Heaven Wheel, disrupting the Great Dao contained in Founding Emperor's sword.

Clang, clang, clang!

Founding Emperor's sword resonated thirty-six times in a row. The first sword cry burst forth with Supreme Emperor Heaven Quelling Sword, which transformed into Supreme Emperor Heaven. The second sword burst forth with Supreme Brightness Heaven's Equal Sword, which burst forth with Supreme Brightness Heaven. After the thirty-six sword cries, a Great Overarching Sword Dao Great Overarching Heaven Sword pierced through the Myriad Dao Heavenly Wheel!

At the same time, the Myriad Dao Heavenly Wheel spun. Every time it spun, an incomparably thick Dao voice would burst forth, and a Myriad Dao Heavenly Wheel would appear in front.

The ten thousand heavenly wheels rotated twenty-eight times, and the twenty-eight heavenly wheels overlapped and surged forward, incorporating Founding Emperor into them.

The 28 heavens of the Dao Realm.

His Dao Realm was inferior to Founding Emperor's, and the Myriad Dao Heavenly Wheel was also an innate one qi. It hadn't reached the extreme of the innate one qi, but this heavenly wheel was formed by his Great Celestial Heavens. The power contained within the perfect celestial heavens was simply too strong. Just the 28 heavens were enough to imprint the ultimate void!

The two of them completed their sure-kill techniques almost at the same time, but at the same time, they also suffered the sure-kill techniques of the other party!

Founding Emperor rose up, and he saw the celestial palaces and throne halls spinning around him non-stop. They transformed into a huge circular ring that spun furiously and crushed him.

Celestial Venerable Hao saw a Dao Tree appear in front of him, and his expression changed slightly. "If it wasn't for Fourth Young Master's Purple Firmament Hall, I definitely wouldn't have been able to block your sword. What a pity."

Behind his head, the apparition of Purple Firmament Hall appeared to meet the Dao Tree formed by Founding Emperor's final sword.

Youdu.

Without Lang Wo's support, Celestial Venerable Yue was immediately exposed to the 35th void. Power from the void attacked, turning her corporeal body and primordial spirit incorporeal. Her corporeal body became extremely flat, stretching out in all directions.

However, Celestial Venerable Yue executed the Extreme Void Scripture, and her corporeal body and primordial spirit immediately recovered.

Her technique was called Extreme Void. Extreme, Extreme, were two extremes. One was extremely big and the other extremely small. However, the void represented another trait of her technique.

When she was dealing with the Grand Emperor during the Dragon Han Era, she had already learned about the void from the masters of creation. The Void Bridge in the Land of the Great Void was set up in the 35th void, and the three rooms at the end of the Void Bridge were designed by her to perfectly merge the Dao of Space and the Dao of Void, forming an insurmountable barrier that blocked the invaders there.

The reason why the three rooms weren't destroyed by the thirty-fifth void was because of the effect of her technique, Extreme Void Scripture.

At that time, Celestial Venerable Yue was already able to enter the 35th void, so it was no problem for her now. In the battle of Great Overarching Consciousness Heaven, she could even use her divine art to send Celestial Venerable Ling into the ultimate void!

However, just as she stood firmly on the thirty-fifth void, the void from the first to the thirty-fifth void suddenly distorted violently, transforming into a huge flaming wheel!

Celestial Venerable Huo's corporeal body slowly rose and grew larger. The thirty-five voids wrapped around Celestial Venerable Yue and transformed into a Dao fire void ring behind his head!

Without Lang Wo's help, she immediately fell into Celestial Venerable Huo's control!

At the same time, the two ancient gods of Taiji raised their palms, and the galaxy of Taiji spun and formed, trapping Lang Wo within.

Lang Wo immediately executed her consciousness, and her consciousness divine arts changed unpredictably. She visualized all kinds of divine arts, including Qin Mu's divine arts and Founding Emperor's sword path. She visualized all of them and attacked the two ancient gods outside the taiji star.

"Divine King, there's no need to struggle."

The two ancient gods said in unison, "Your consciousness Dao hasn't reached its peak yet, so it can't threaten us. The Dao of Taiji is the bane of your consciousness visualization. If you struggle, you will suffer."

Lang Wo shouted, and her body suddenly expanded, revealing the true form of the masters of creation. She stood upright in the Great Ultimate Galaxy, like a giant that was fiddling with the stars and holding the galaxy!

She revealed her true form, and her consciousness became even more vast and profound. She even visualized the stars and disturbed the Great Ultimate Star Domain.

The two ancient gods sighed and activated the star field. Wherever the Dao of Taiji passed, Divine King Lang Wo's consciousness divine arts solidified, turning into star sand that filled the sky and floated in the star field.

Her method of attack on the path of consciousness mainly relied on visualization to visualize matter. However, the path of taiji transformed all living things and changed the structure of matter, so her consciousness divine art didn't even have room to unleash and was directly broken.

The Great Ultimate Realm shrank, suppressing the female master of creation and shrinking her corporeal body.

"Divine King, excuse us. Celestial Venerable Hao wants us to take you back."

The two ancient gods of Tai Chi swung their four arms, and they were like weaving cloths. They utilized their magic power to bind Lang Wo tightly. The Great Ultimate Galaxy gradually transformed into a Taiji sand table that bound Lang Wo.

The two ancient gods waved their hands, and the taiji sand table flew up and landed behind their heads.

Right at this moment, a golden ship suddenly crashed over. With a loud boom, it shattered the taiji sand table, and countless star sand filled the sky!

The two ancient gods were astonished and hurriedly executed their magic power to gather the sand table. They cried out, "Celestial Venerable Mu?"

After the golden ship smashed the sand table, it carried Lang Wo out. However, there was no sign of Qin Mu on the golden ship.

The two ancient gods looked at each other and said, "If Celestial Venerable Mu was on the ship, it wouldn't be easy for us. We promised him that we wouldn't be his enemy, but since he's not on the ship, he can't blame us!"

The taiji sand table condensed once again and spread out, transforming into the taiji star field, making it difficult for the golden ship to move forward.

The two ancient gods slithered their snake tails and chased after the golden ship. Suddenly, they saw a round object rolling down from the ship and smashing into the Great Ultimate Star Domain.

That round lump was a big egg of the Primordial Chaos, and it had a perfect spherical shape. All kinds of complicated dao patterns appeared on the surface of the egg, and the dao patterns flashed with a hum. Instantly, the stars that came from all directions were smacked away!

The golden ship took this chance and immediately carried Lang Wo out of the Great Ultimate Galaxy.

The two ancient gods of taiji were about to give chase when a deep voice came from the round egg. "Fellow Daoists, Tai Shi pays his respects!"

The two ancient gods, Great Yin and Great Yang, hurriedly stopped. Goddess of Great Yin probed, "Could the one in the shell be Dao Brother Tai Shi?"

Tai Shi's voice came from the round egg, and he chuckled. "It's indeed Tai Shi. Dao friends, you two have come into being early, and I haven't come into being yet. Logically speaking, I should call you Dao brothers. However, I was born earlier than you two, so I'm a little more shameless and call you Dao friends."

The Yang Ancient God said, "The five Ancient Gods have always existed, not born. Tai Yi is the earliest, Tai Chu is the second, Tai Su is the third, and Tai

Shi is the fourth. We are the old and young of the five Ancient Gods, so we should naturally call you Dao brother. Why did Dao brother stop us?"

The Grand Prime in the egg said, "I'm saving you guys. I've been cultivating with Celestial Venerable Mu, and my horizons have been broadened by the day. Not only do I know about the struggle between Celestial Venerable Mu and the prehistoric universe, but I also know about the scheme of the prehistoric universe. It's fine if you guys help the Tai Chu, but why do you have to stoop so low and help Celestial Venerable Hao? What good can Celestial Venerable Hao be? He colluded with the young masters of the prehistoric universe, planning to make them descend! When that time comes, all life will be enslaved! You guys won't be any better off!"

The Yin Goddess frowned and said, "Dao brother, don't stop us. We only want to achieve the Dao, not anything else. If Dao brother stops us, it means that he's stopping us from achieving the Dao. The grudge of stopping me from achieving the Dao is irreconcilable."

"Bullshit! You're spouting nonsense!"

Tai Shi was so angry that he laughed. "The five of us were born for the universe, not for the sake of achieving the Dao, but to protect the growth of this universe! You should go to the Black Mountain Sacred Ground to take a look. Which one of the mines there doesn't contain prehistoric strong practitioners that are preparing to sneak in? When those fellows descend, do you think you can be safe? Even if you achieve the Dao, you will be dug out from the Great Overarching Heaven!"

Her face couldn't help turning red, and she said coldly, "Tai Shi, we respect you for being born early, so we call you Dao brother! Otherwise, according to how early you are born, you should call us Dao brother! Don't flaunt your seniority! Are you going to give way or not today?"

Tai Shi was furious. "Dao Friend Yang, take care of your sister! Tai Su was killed by Celestial Venerable Hao, and we are the only five Ancient Gods left! If you collude with Celestial Venerable Hao and Tai Chu, I will be the only one left of the Five Ancient Gods..."

Boom!

The Yin Goddess couldn't bear it anymore. The Great Ultimate Galaxy transformed into a galaxy that swept up the egg and smashed it down heavily. "You haven't even been born yet, and you're already here to discipline us!"

Tai Shi was dizzy from the impact, and he was in a daze. All kinds of Dao markings appeared outside his egg, shaking the galaxy around him until it was loose. He said angrily, "Taiji, I respect your great willpower and would rather break out of your shell early and experience the mortal world to achieve the Dao. I thought you guys were sensible people, but I didn't expect you guys to be so useless! Not to mention achieving the Dao, even your lives can't be saved!"

The Yin Goddess said angrily, "Brother, Tai Shi is a muddle-headed person. Since he's blocking us here, we won't be able to answer to him in front of Celestial Venerable Hao and Dao Brother Tai Chu. Since he's obsessed and doesn't understand..."

The Yang Ancient God hesitated and said politely, "Dao Brother Tai Shi, the five of us are on the same side. You are our elder brother, but Tai Chu is also our elder brother. Dao Brother, please make way."

Tai Shi said angrily, "If I don't let you, can you still cross over my corpse?"

"In that case, I can only cross over your corpse."

The Yang God and the Yin Goddess held hands, and their snake tails intertwined as they executed the taiji sand table, causing the entire star field to boil!

Tai Shi's hair stood on end, and he hurriedly rushed out of the egg. He said in exasperation, "You guys are ruthless enough to kill your elder brother! Celestial Venerable Mu, you didn't tell me these two are ruthless... Eh?"

He cried out in astonishment, and he suddenly felt his legs turning cold. His legs had passed through the eggshell at some point in time, and he was sprinting with his legs against the divine eggs!

The strike from the Yin Goddess just now had cracked his eggshell. In a hurry, his legs had already created two huge holes in his eggshell.

"I'm finished..."

Tai Shi's mind went blank. As he ran, he saw the eggshells around him cracking, and then the light of the Great Ultimate Starfield shone in from outside.

Chapter 1599: Knew It Like The Knife

The voice of Tai Shi in the egg sounded like he was about to cry as he continued to run while trying to repair the eggshell. However, the power coming from the Great Ultimate Star Domain became more vast, causing more cracks to appear on the egg. It was too late to repair it.

"My egg liquid is about to flow out!" he cried out.

As the eggshell cracked, the liquid in the egg began to flow out from his legs.

Taishi wanted to cry but had no tears. He took in a deep breath and sucked all the liquid in the eggshell clean!

"I can't waste a single drop!"

He held back his tears and licked the egg liquid at the corner of his mouth. He grabbed a piece of the eggshell that had fallen off and stuffed it into his mouth. He chewed a few times and raised his head to swallow it.

'That rotten Celestial Venerable Mu has long been thinking about my eggshell. I can't leave a single one for him!'

Whoosh—

The eggshell shattered, and Tai Shi hurriedly grabbed all the eggshells in his arms and stuffed them into his mouth.

The two ancient gods of taiji rushed over aggressively. Just as they caught up to him, they saw a fat man with green hair and a dirty face. He had a ring of eggshells around his waist that hadn't fallen off yet, and he was holding a pile of eggshells in his arms as he ate them furiously.

Because he had swallowed the primordial liquid in the egg, the energy accumulated in the liquid couldn't be completely refined and could only be

stored in his body. Furthermore, he had eaten so many eggshells, which resulted in his body becoming obese.

Furthermore, he was still growing fat, becoming round at a speed visible to the naked eye.

However, in terms of appearance, if he could slim down a few times, he could be considered a handsome man. However, he couldn't bear to part with his Tai Shi primordial liquid and eggshell. Even if he couldn't digest them, he had to eat them with all his might.

"Tai Shi has followed Celestial Venerable Mu for too long. He has indeed gone crazy, even eating his own eggshell!"

The Yin Goddess gave a cold laugh and ruthlessly attacked the fatty in the eggshell skirt. "I heard a bunch of your logic just now, so I thought you were sanctimonious. Never did I expect you to be so wretched!"

The Yang Ancient God hesitated for a moment. "If we do it, we can only do it to the end! Dao Brother Tai Shi is stubborn, so we had no choice but to kill him! Back then, we siblings wanted to assist Celestial Venerable Mu, but he rejected us, saying that the two of us couldn't accomplish anything and were good at spoiling things. Since there's no possibility of us being Dao friends, we can only be opponents!"

He executed the taiji sand table, and the snake tails of the two ancient gods intertwined as they worked together to push the taiji sand table to its limits!

Whoosh—

The sand table formed the force of yin and yang interweaving. It was like two thick snake tails intertwining and rotating, crushing everything!

The fatty who was hugging the eggshells was flustered, and the eggshells in his arms flew up. He rummaged through the eggshells and suddenly took out a bronze mirror. He stretched his hand out to place the mirror behind his head.

Boom!

The taiji sand table drowned out the fatty, and the two ancient gods of taiji could see it clearly. The bronze mirror behind the head of Tai Shi gave off a

hazy light that shone on his body. The power of the taiji sand table actually passed through his body, unable to harm him in the slightest!

The two ancient gods of taiji were astonished. "This is Tai Shi's accompanying treasure? Why is it so strange?"

That mirror wasn't forged from bronze, but its color was green. There were numerous strange patterns on the back of the mirror, and when the mirror shone, their divine arts lost their power.

Tai Shi hurriedly put away the other eggshells and hugged them in his arms, still trying his best to stuff them into his mouth.

The two ancient gods of taiji were both angry and amused. They thought to themselves, 'Who would snatch your eggshell?'

They rushed forward, and suddenly, the Tai Shi ancient god rolled in a circle and rushed towards them. The two of them attacked at the same time, one with a pure yin divine art and the other with a pure yang divine art. They blocked the fatty with both hands.

However, Tai Shi passed through their divine arts. How astonishing were their divine arts? Yet they didn't seem to touch him at all.

Bang! Bang!

The Yin Goddess received a punch on her left cheek, while the Yang God received a punch on his right cheek. Both of them were shocked and furious. They saw the Tai Shi's hands forming a force of attraction, pulling them together. The divine art he was using was the divine art comprehended from the path of Taiji!

"Using our abilities to deal with us?"

The two ancient gods couldn't help becoming furious. "You've only learned the basics, yet you dare to show off in front of us. You underestimate us too much!"

Suddenly, Tai Shi changed his move, and the yin-yang taiji transformed into the Great Simplicity Dao, catching the two ancient gods off guard.

He clasped his hands, and primordial qi filled the air. It surrounded the two ancient gods and transformed into a huge flower bud.

The Tai Su Flower suddenly opens its primordial bud!

This was Qin Mu's divine art, yet it was executed by this fatty without any hindrance. It was as if he had practiced it thousands of times.

The two ancient gods shouted and executed the taiji sand table to break the chaos. The round young man bowed to them and pushed.

One Qi Origin Dao Travelling Together!

It was also Qin Mu's divine art!

Boom!

The two Taiji Ancient Gods vomited blood and flew backward. The two ancient gods were almost separated, and they knew something was wrong. They hurriedly tangled their tails while flying back to prevent themselves from being separated.

If they split up, they would be defeated by Tai Shi one by one.

They finally stabilized themselves and saw Tai Shi rolling forward rapidly. He shouted, "Do you think I've only been eating liquid in the egg all these years? To be honest, all of Celestial Venerable Mu's divine arts can't escape my senses! I can learn whatever he's capable of, but I won't care if I can't! If he gnaws on Founding Emperor, Celestial Venerable Yue, Lang Wo, and Celestial Venerable Xu. I just need to hug him and gnaw on him!"

The Green Destiny Mirror hung high in the sky behind them, and the light from the mirror shone on it, preventing any divine arts from hitting Tai Shi's body. It passed through his body on its own.

The two ancient gods were restrained as they retreated while fighting. They hated the way Tai Shi fought, but there was nothing they could do.

rolled around them and said angrily, "I was planning to gnaw on him until I achieved the path. When I was born, I would be an expert that had achieved the path, but you guys ruined my plans! Now that I'm out, how am I going to return to his divine treasures to gnaw on him? I can't bring myself to do that!"

"Let's deal with his companion treasure first!"

The Yin Goddess immediately saw the crucial point and shouted, "It's the effect of his mirror! As long as the mirror light shines on him, it won't be able to attack him! We have to take down his supreme treasure first before we can attack his main body!"

The two of them immediately worked together to execute the taiji sand table, and their corporeal bodies swirled in the sand table, fusing into a bull-headed Earth Count. His three eyes spewed out incomparably intense Youdu devil fire as he punched the bronze mirror.

Tai Shi had just come into being, and he didn't know what use his mirror had. All he knew was to activate it and activate its power. When he saw the ancient god of taiji transforming into Earth Count to attack, he was flustered.

The two ancient gods punched the green mirror, and their fists passed through it as though they didn't touch anything. Suddenly, the mirror trembled, and the mirror flipped over. A fist filled with the Dao of Youdu crashed into the faces of the two ancient gods.

Earth Count fell backward, and his corporeal body collapsed. The star sand scattered in all directions, and blood leaked out from the corners of the mouths of the great yin and great yang. They looked puzzled.

Tai Shi's courage instantly increased, and he executed all of Qin Mu's divine arts. He was truly at the acme of perfection, and his body was slippery.

The two ancient gods of taiji dodged continuously, and more injuries appeared on their bodies. They cried out bitterly in their hearts, 'This Tai Shi has such a scoundrelly way of fighting, how could there be such a scoundrel in the Five Ancient Gods in the world? Shameless!'

The two of them couldn't take it anymore and looked at each other. Suddenly, they roared in unison and executed the Dao Realm divine arts of the Great Ultimate Dao that they had comprehended. Instantly, the Great Ultimate Sand Disk transformed into the primordial universe. It was like when heaven and earth were first created, before the primordial era was created, before the four poles were erected, it was boundless.

This sight was extremely terrifying. There were as many as twenty-six universes overlapping to form twenty-six taiji diagrams that overlapped with each other!

Tai Shi fell into the divine art and was about to do the same thing, but he sensed danger and immediately changed his move. A shout came from his round body!

The Green Destiny Mirror behind his head spun and rose up. When the mirror light shone, there were as many as twenty-six cyan netherworld universes overlapping!

Both sides shouted angrily and collided!

Lang Wo flew up from the World Crossing Gold Ship and immediately went to rescue Celestial Venerable Yue. Celestial Venerable Huo was about to refine Celestial Venerable Yue to death when he suddenly became muddle-headed. He knew that something was wrong, so he hurriedly retreated, opening his right hand and grabbing forward.

Lang Wo almost fell into his palm as she hid in the void. Five flaming hands pierced through layers of void and grabbed around her body, leaving burn marks in the void.

Celestial Venerable Yue took this chance to escape from Celestial Venerable Huo's restraints.

Lang Wo waved her hand, and the ribbon flew out, transforming into a rainbow bridge to guide her over.

Celestial Venerable Huo stopped, and his gaze pierced through the void and landed on the two of them.

Celestial Venerable Yue recovered from her shock and asked in a low voice, "How did you escape?"

"The golden ship of the holy infant saved me."

Lang Wo looked at the golden ship, which passed through Youdu and crashed into Celestial Venerable Xu, who was attacking Qin Fengqing.

Celestial Venerable Xu raised his hand to block, and he immediately felt that the golden ship was unstoppable. He hurriedly dodged, and the golden ship whooshed past. A golden light shone down from the ship, sweeping up Qin Fengqing.

The next moment, Qin Fengqing landed on the bow of the ship.

Celestial Venerable Xu attacked the ship, but she saw layers of golden light blocking her attacks. However, this golden light wouldn't be able to stop her for long, and it would probably be broken by her.

At this moment, Celestial Venerable Ling walked over. Golden light shone down, and Celestial Venerable Ling landed on the bow of the ship.

Celestial Venerable Xu's heart jumped, and cold sweat broke out on her forehead. Even if she attacked the golden ship now, she would probably have to face Celestial Venerable Ling and Qin Fengqing's attacks!

'In that case, I shall take Earth Count's corporeal body first! Divine weapon Celestial Venerable Yu!'

She abandoned the golden ship, and her primordial spirit flew up to grab at Earth Count's corporeal body.

At the same time, in the depths of Youdu, in the boundless darkness, flames suddenly lit up, and blazing devil flames spread out rapidly, lighting up a black divine weapon Celestial Venerable Yu.

Flames blazed on the forehead of that divine weapon Celestial Venerable Yu, transforming into two long horns that rose into the air and pressed down on the golden ship!

At that moment, the head of Earth Count's corporeal body had already collapsed to his forehead. In the hall between his eyebrows, a divine weapon Celestial Venerable Yu suddenly rose into the sky and flew out from between Celestial Venerable Xu's primordial spirit fingers!

"Celestial Venerable Xiao's divine weapon Celestial Venerable Yu!"

Celestial Venerable Xu was astonished and immediately recognized the divine weapon Celestial Venerable Yu. It was Celestial Venerable Xiao's divine weapon, Celestial Venerable Yu. Back when Celestial Venerable Xiao was

exiled by Celestial Venerable Yue, the divine weapon Celestial Venerable Yu was worn out and taken away by Celestial Venerable You.

That divine weapon was originally unusable, but Qin Mu made a deal with Mistress Yuanmu to let her repair it.

'Crap, this divine weapon was taken by Celestial Venerable You to deal with Ancestral God King! Celestial Venerable You's corporeal body is weak, but the divine weapon's corporeal body is strong. This divine weapon is enough to make up for his weakness, giving his strongest primordial spirit a place to use!'

Even though Celestial Venerable Xu had guessed the purpose of Celestial Venerable You taking this divine weapon away, he didn't have the intention to assist Ancestral God King. He thought to himself, 'Earth Count's corporeal body is more important!'

Her primordial spirit grabbed at Earth Count's head, and just as she touched it, Earth Count's head suddenly crumbled. Pieces of his head that were the size of worlds fell off.

Celestial Venerable Xu was stunned and revealed a look of disbelief.

Earth Count's body was actually an empty shell!

She looked down and saw that the incomparably huge Earth Count's corporeal body was empty inside. There was only a shell!

"Where is Earth Count's flesh and blood?"

She couldn't help going crazy, and she saw countless hellfire blazing in Earth Count's body, forming a huge golden ball of hellfire. Within the hellfire, a figure was burning in the fire.

She was slightly stunned and looked at the man in the flames. It was Ah Chou Earth Count.

Her gaze moved away and landed at Earth Count's feet. That was Jade Lock Pass.

The Ah Chou in Jade Lock Pass was the same person as the Ah Chou in Earth Count's body. It was just that the space in Youdu was distorted by the great magic power, which resulted in the appearance of two Ah Chou.

On the other side, Qin Mu had already reached Earth Count's feet and walked into Jade Lock Pass.

In Jade Lock Pass, God Emperor Lang Xuan sat on a Hellfire Virtue Monument. He propped himself up with his hands under his buttocks and shook his legs as he leisurely watched Qin Mu enter the pass.

"Celestial Venerable Mu, are you here to find Ah Chou, Earth Count, or Heaven Duke?"

God Emperor Lang Xuan smiled and said leisurely, "You are late. My brother Celestial Venerable Hao had long predicted that you would come here, and he had also predicted Earth Count's scheme and Heaven Duke's scheme. He knows everything about you like the back of his hand!"

Chapter 1600: Victory And Defeat In An Instant

Qin Mu came to the front of the Hellfire Monument Forest, and his gaze flickered. He asked solemnly, "Where's Ah Chou Earth Count?"

God Emperor Lang Xuan was still sitting on the Hellfire Virtue Monument, swinging his legs. He said with a smile, "You only ask about Ah Chou and not Heaven Duke? Celestial Venerable Mu, Ah Chou Earth Count is in my hands, and the reincarnated Heaven Duke is also in my hands. Heaven Duke will be sad to hear your words."

Qin Mu smiled and asked, "In that case, where is Heaven Duke?"

God Emperor Lang Xuan waved his hand, and a golden rope suddenly hung down from midair. Heaven Duke's hands were tied behind his back, and his legs were tied together. He was hung in midair by the golden rope.

Below was the karma fire in the monument forest. It continued to burn until it reached Heaven Duke.

Qin Mu raised his head to take a look. Even though Heaven Duke was badly burned, he was still alive, so he continued, "What about Ah Chou and Earth Count?"

God Emperor Lang Xuan clapped his hands again, and another golden rope hung down from the sky. It was the same way as Heaven Duke.

Qin Mu couldn't resist laughing. "Serves you right!"

God Emperor Lang Xuan asked curiously, "Celestial Venerable Mu doesn't seem to be worried about them at all."

"Worried?"

Qin Mu leisurely said, "Back then, they took the initiative to beg for death and courted death in all kinds of ways. They never asked for my opinion, causing me to not only have to risk my life for them, but also the life of my friends. If it was my life, it would be fine, but to have my friends risk their lives for those two old bastards makes me angry. Does God Emperor have a whip? Help me whip them!"

God Emperor Lang Xuan stared at him, and a divine whip slid out from his sleeve. Without looking back, he whipped Heaven Duke.

"Good beating!" Qin Mu cheered.

God Emperor Lang Xuan let go of the whip, and it flew up automatically to lash at Heaven Duke and Ah Chou who were hanging up.

Qin Mu's three eyes lit up, and he cheered repeatedly. He felt a sense of satisfaction in his heart.

God Emperor Lang Xuan saw that he didn't seem to be faking it and asked, "Celestial Venerable Mu, you don't seem to feel sorry for them."

"Sorry? Bah!"

Qin Mu said angrily, "These two old geezers are courting death. It's fine if they died, but after you came back to life, their abilities are no different from before! However, after they came back to life, they were also captured by you in one move. This is truly disappointing!"

Heaven Duke was ashamed.

His current strength was indeed far from his previous life.

As for Ah Chou and Earth Count, because his three souls had dispersed and they had yet to be revived by Qin Mu, they had no consciousness in their bodies, so they didn't feel anything from Qin Mu's words.

God Emperor Lang Xuan's gaze flickered, and he smiled. "Why don't we kill them?"

Qin Mu didn't mind. He waved his hand and said, "God Emperor, feel free to kill them. I'm honored by the ancient gods as the Invincible Great Wizard. If you kill them, I can also revive them. They only had their corporeal bodies destroyed by you and their cultivation destroyed. Just start over."

God Emperor Lang Xuan raised his eyebrows. It seemed a little difficult to use this method to force Qin Mu to submit.

"In that case, I'll kill them!"

God Emperor Lang Xuan smiled and said, "I really want to try my Tai Chu Divine Ability and see if it can break your legend of being indestructible!"

"Oh?"

Qin Mu's right hand landed on the hilt of the Calamity Sword, and his knees bent slightly. He leaned forward slightly and smiled. "God Emperor can kill them, but the instant God Emperor kills them, God Emperor will also die."

God Emperor Lang Xuan's legs stopped trembling, and his body tensed up involuntarily. He stared at his every move and said with a smile, "Celestial Venerable Mu, are they the hostages I used to threaten you, or are they the hostages you used to threaten me? I feel like I'm being coerced by you."

Qin Mu said with a calm expression, "Maybe both. Lang Xuan, with your intelligence, you should be able to guess that Celestial Venerable Hao sent you to stop me because he wanted to kill you with a borrowed knife. He didn't kill me, but you. Because you are his elder brother, you are the greatest threat to his throne."

A celestial heavens appeared behind God Emperor Lang Xuan's head, and his Dao Fruit floated above the Numinous Sky Hall. He smiled and said,

"Celestial Venerable Mu, you want to sow discord between us? Do you think you can kill me with your abilities?"

"It's not a provocation, it's the truth."

Qin Mu's Dao heart was empty as he said calmly, "Ever since you guys tried to refine me in the celestial heavens, I have a seventy to eighty percent confidence in killing you guys. I have the confidence to kill any Celestial Venerable in the celestial heavens, except for Tai Chu and Celestial Venerable Hao who have achieved the Dao. Celestial Venerable Gong died in my hands, so God Emperor should know this."

God Emperor Lang Xuan narrowed his eyes and stared at him. He suddenly said, "I only need one move to kill Heaven Duke and Earth Count!"

"I only need one move to kill you!"

Qin Mu said indifferently, "Furthermore, you can kill Heaven Duke with one move, but if you want to kill Earth Count Ah Chou, you can't do it with one move. Earth Count had prepared for tens of thousands of years today. Maybe from the day Ah Chou Earth Count attacked the celestial heavens, he had already started to scheme. In these eight hundred thousand years, he had used karma fire to refine Ah Chou Earth Count to refine the Unbreakable Golden Body. Not to mention you, even if your father, Tai Chu, came personally, he might not be able to destroy his Karma Fire Golden Body in one move!"

God Emperor Lang Xuan's palms were covered in sweat. He laughed and said, "You only need one move to kill me? Celestial Venerable Mu, you are flattering yourself too much!"

His celestial heavens rumbled, and the twenty-eight throne halls surrounded and protected the celestial heavens, increasing his battle power and aura!

The Hellfire Virtue Monument that he was sitting on couldn't withstand his pressure either. It shattered bit by bit, and the shattered parts turned into fine powder. It was even assimilated into the Qi of Absolute Beginning!

Buzz—

Qin Mu's Spirit Embryo Divine Treasure realm spread out, and the World Tree appeared behind him. His aura also suddenly rose!

God Emperor Lang Xuan executed his Dao Fruit, and the Dao Fruit revolved above the Numinous Sky Hall of his celestial heavens. His primordial spirit sat on the Emperor's Throne of the Numinous Sky Hall, and his voice was loud and deafening. "Celestial Venerable Mu, you are too arrogant! After I obtained the Dao Fruit, my cultivation abilities increased in a straight line! My comprehension of the Dao of Tai Chu far surpasses yours, even my father's! I have already cultivated to the 35 heavens of the Tai Chu Dao Realm!"

His aura trembled and came crushing over. Just his aura alone caused the Hellfire Monument Forest around Qin Mu to collapse continuously!

At the same time, the divine whip that was whipping Heaven Duke suddenly coiled around his throat and tightened!

Heaven Duke didn't say a word, and his face turned red.

That divine whip was like a python, and the tighter it was, the thinner Heaven Duke's neck became!

Qin Mu paid no attention to it. The surrounding monument forest collapsed, and only the ground under his feet remained motionless.

"Lang Xuan, when we were exploring the dangers under the Jade Pool of the Ancestral Court together, we met the owner of your Dao Fruit. I admire your dominance."

Qin Mu said calmly, "You rejected the temptation of the Dao Fruit's owner and knocked him out of the prehistoric universe's calamity. At that time, you were high-spirited and arrogant. Why did you lose that drive today and become Celestial Venerable Hao's dog? Celestial Venerable Hao, on the other hand, became the dog of Miluo Palace's Young Master, and you were even inferior to him. What was the reason that made you so depressed?"

"Celestial Venerable Mu, you still can't become one of the ten Celestial Venerables."

Lang Xuan tightened his whip and sneered. "If you become one of the ten Celestial Venerables, you will understand my choice. To the ten Celestial Venerables, there are no ideals, only benefits. For my own benefits, I can suppress the owner of the Dao Fruit and swallow his Dao Fruit by force. I can also rely on Celestial Venerable Hao for my own benefits! By the same logic,

Celestial Venerable Hao will also rely on Miluo Palace's young master for his own benefits!"

Qin Mu's expression dimmed. "I understand..."

Before he could finish his sentence, forty-nine Heavenly Dao treasures fell from his Spirit Embryo Divine Treasure realm. Along with them fell the God Execution Stage of the Ancestral Court and the two God Execution Mysterious Knives on the God Execution Stage!

The God Execution Mysterious Knife appeared, and the other forty-nine Heavenly Dao supreme treasures rumbled as the Heavenly Dao shook!

God Execution Mysterious Knife was the 50th Heavenly Dao, Heaven Emanations!

The black knife appeared and patched up the fifty heavens!

Heaven Duke immediately sensed the fifty Heavenly Dao treasures and focused his mind. The fifty Heavenly Dao treasures immediately flew out from Qin Mu's Spirit Embryo Divine Treasure and slashed at the golden rope above his head and the divine whip that was wrapped around his neck!

The Flame Virtue Monument under God Emperor Lang Xuan's butt instantly collapsed. When his feet landed on the ground, his primordial spirit turned around and attacked Heaven Duke, Ah Chou, and Earth Count at the same time!

This strike was majestic and unleashed the Dao Realm divine art of the Dao Realm of Absolute Beginning to its limits!

At the same time, his Great Celestial Heavens roared and spun as incomparably terrifying power poured into his corporeal body, mobilizing all of his cultivation to attack Qin Mu!

Not only did he want to kill Heaven Duke and Ah Chou, he also wanted to kill Qin Mu!

However, the moment he made his move, the spinning Dao Fruit suddenly stopped. God Emperor Lang Xuan instantly felt his comprehension of the Grand Primordium Dao vanish without a trace!

Only the Divine Origin Finger that he had comprehended from comprehending the Dao of Absolute Beginning was still there. However, the Dao Realm divine art executed by his primordial spirit and the 35th level Heavenly Dao divine art executed by his corporeal body had all lost their power!

The Finger of Divine Essence was the first heaven of his Dao Realm. He had comprehended the great divine art of Absolute Beginning by himself, and after that, he couldn't comprehend the second heaven for a long time.

Until he and Qin Mu entered the Great Overarching Heaven Fragment under the Jade Pool and obtained that Dao Fruit.

After he obtained the Dao Fruit, he comprehended the Absolute Beginning Dao Realm. With the help of the gods, he comprehended Dao Realm after Dao Realm, deducing the Dao of Absolute Beginning to the thirty-five heavens of the Dao Realm!

This level far surpassed his father, Grand Primordium. His younger brother, Celestial Venerable Hao, could be said to be number one in the world. He was only a step away from Grand Primordium achieving the Dao!

But now, everything was like the moon in the water, vanishing without a trace!

In a moment of desperation, he was about to change his move when Qin Mu unsheathed his Calamity Sword and came to the heart of his brows. With a gentle tremble, a sword light stabbed into his brain!

The sword light split into five and transformed into five red ropes.

However, the main body of the Calamity Sword didn't pierce through his brain. Instead, it changed directions and went straight through the Southern Heavenly Gate of his celestial heavens. Along the way, it destroyed all the buildings of the celestial heavens and shook the celestial river in the celestial heavens until it transformed into two huge waves that split the Jade Pool into two!

This sword sliced the Jade Capital City in half and arrived at the Numinous Sky Hall in the next instant!

In the Numinous Sky Hall, God Emperor Lang Xuan's primordial spirit turned around!

"Finger of Divine Essence!"

When his finger met the sword light, its power burst forth. It was indeed worthy of being the number one divine art among the ten Celestial Venerables. Even though it was simple, its power was truly terrifying!

However, that sword light faced the power of the divine essence finger with irresistible force, completely breaking the power of this attack!

Chi—

The Calamity Sword stabbed into the tip of his primordial spirit and shot out from the last section of his thumb, turning into a beam of light that stabbed into his primordial spirit's brain.

God Emperor Lang Xuan's primordial spirit was frozen, and his corporeal body was also frozen.

At the same time, the Dao Fruit smashed through the Numinous Sky Hall and landed in God Emperor Lang Xuan's primordial spirit's brain. It spun rapidly and was pierced by the Calamity Sword!

At the same time, Celestial Venerable Hao appeared behind Qin Mu, and the thirty-five celestial palaces behind his head transformed into ten thousand celestial wheels. They crashed down and crushed Qin Mu's Spirit Embryo Divine Treasure realm, sucking Qin Mu and his Spirit Embryo Divine Treasure realm into the ten thousand celestial wheels!

"Celestial Venerable Hao!"

Qin Mu's astonished voice came from the Myriad Heavenly Wheel, and his body passed through it to escape.

"Celestial Venerable Mu, your skills are still lacking." Celestial Venerable Hao's palm pressed down, forcefully suppressing him into the heavenly wheel.

In front of the Myriad Dao Heavenly Wheel, in the Lang Xuan Celestial Heavens, the Dao Fruit in Lang Xuan's primordial spirit was spinning furiously, completely obliterating Lang Xuan's consciousness and controlling his primordial spirit.

His primordial spirit and celestial palaces roared as they descended, preparing to seize Lang Xuan's corporeal body.

Just as the Dao Fruit controlled the primordial spirit to enter God Emperor Lang Xuan's corporeal body and enter the heart of his brows, he suddenly saw five red ropes hidden in the heart of God Emperor Lang Xuan's brows. His primordial spirit fell precisely into the red ropes.

The red string quickly tied up, wrapping around Lang Xuan's primordial spirit and Dao fruit.

"Seventh young master!" A furious roar came from the Dao Fruit.

Heaven Duke broke free and grabbed the Heavenly Dao Weapon. He controlled the fifty Heavenly Dao treasures, and the power of the fifty Heavenly Dao treasures instantly boiled. With one strike, he smashed into the heart of God Emperor Lang Xuan, shattering his corporeal body!